This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

SCHOOL CLASSICS

VERGIL

ÆNEID VII

WITH TRANSLATION

COLLAR

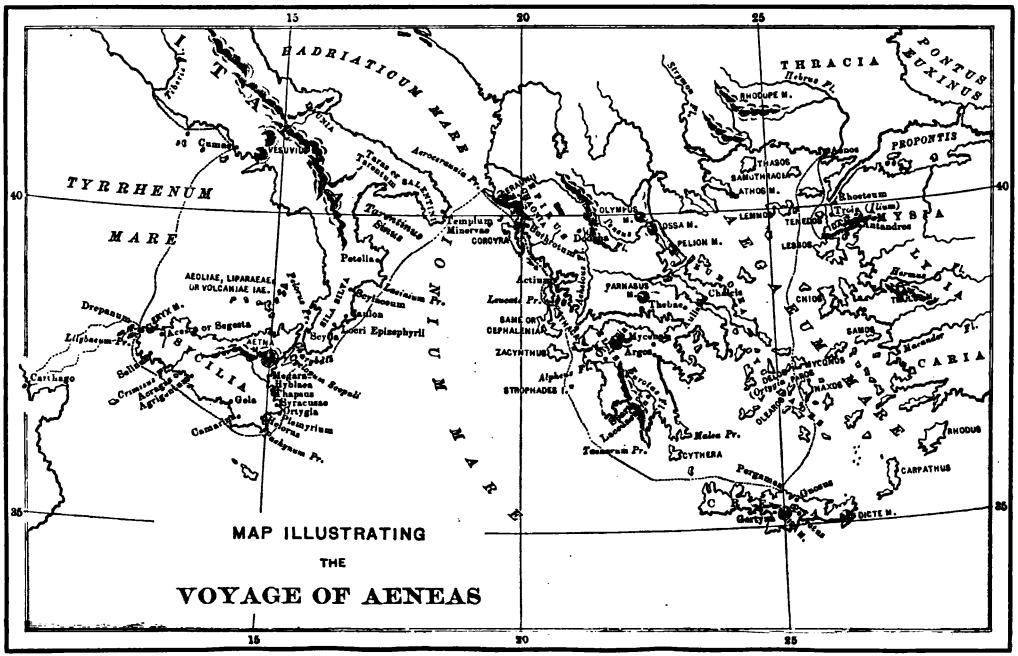
GINN & COMPANY

Educ T 1095.298.893

HARVARD COLLEGE
LIBRARY

GIFT OF THE
GRADUATE SCHOOL
OF EDUCATION

3 2044 102 771 888


15
20
25
40
35
ITALIA
HADRIATICUM MARE
TYRRHENUM MARE
SICILIA
MARE IONIUM
THRACIA
PONTUS EUXINUS
PROPONTIS
MYSIA
LYCIA
CARIA
HELLESPONTUS
AEOLIAE, LIPARAEAE OR VOLCANIAE IAE.
MAP ILLUSTRATING
THE
VOYAGE OF AENEAS

SCHOOL CLASSICS

THE SEVENTH BOOK

OF

VERGIL'S AENEID

Vergilius Maro Publius

EDITED FOR THE USE OF SCHOOLS

WITH TRANSLATION AND VOCABULARY

BY

WM. C. COLLAR, A.M.

HEADMASTER OF THE ROXBURY LATIN SCHOOL

BOSTON, U.S.A.

GINN & COMPANY, PUBLISHERS

1893

I-14.9380.4.
Educ T 1095.298.893

Harvard University,
Dept. of Education Library
TRANSFERRED TO
HARVARD COLLEGE LIBRARY
1932

COPYRIGHT, 1893,
BY WM. C. COLLAR, A.M.

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED.

The Athenæum Press.
& COMPANY, BOSTON, U.S.A.

To the ever sacred ever dear memory of her who by her gentle loving spirit and unselfish life illustrated and adorned every virtue of a wife, mother, daughter, sister, friend.

CONTENTS.

	PAGES
PREFACE	iii–viii
INTRODUCTORY NOTE	ix, x
STORY OF THE AENEID, BOOKS I.–VII.	xi–xvi
TEXT AND TRANSLATION	1–59
WORD-GROUPS	1–18
VOCABULARY	19–96
ILLUSTRATIONS	97–104

PREFACE.

THE publication of a translation to accompany a Latin text in a school edition of a work, and that by an experienced schoolmaster who is anxious to contribute his mite to the improvement of classical education, is a proceeding so unusual as to seem to call for a few words of prefatory explanation. Are not boys prone to seek "clandestine refuges"? And is not the surreptitious use of translations an evil that schoolmasters have reason to deplore? It cannot be denied that the evil is great; for a boy's character is sure to be injured by the practice of deception and the almost certain relaxation of industry and loss of self-confidence, while taste and scholarship are likely to suffer hardly less.

Yet I am convinced that there comes a time in a boy's education when translations of the classics may be used, *under proper conditions*, not only without harm, but with great advantage. There comes a time, and in reading such an author as Vergil it comes early, when instruction should cease to be directed to forms and syntax, should cease to be grammatical and philological and should become literary; when a classical work should be studied in a way to be appreciated, enjoyed, and judged as a piece of literature. To what degree this can be carried out, depends, in part, to be sure, upon the age and previ-

ous training of learners, and in part upon other circumstances; but it is at least possible to lay great emphasis upon translation, and a detailed and critical study of translation is the best possible way to foster a literary sense and cultivate literary judgment.

It is true that the way to learn to do a thing is to do it, and not merely to see it done. Hence boys and girls must practice translation a great deal. But they can also learn much from the study of good models; and I think teachers hardly have a right to complain of the eternal baldness of the translations of their pupils, so long as they deny them access to the best models, and do not daily show them by their own performance to what they would have them aspire in form and diction. I have come to believe that both means are necessary — frequent translations by the teacher, especially to embody and enforce criticisms of daily lessons, and a certain amount of detailed study of the best printed translations. Of the latter, the study of a single book of the Aeneid, for example, or of the Iliad or Odyssey, or of a single oration of Cicero, may be enough. A learner should have a clear notion of what a good translation is and of the principles on which it should be worked out. If to this be added the inspiration of the teacher's example, I know not what more can be done.

What I am here recommending to teachers, it has long been my own custom to practice. I am in the habit of taking the last few minutes of the lesson-hour to translate to my class, as well as I am able, the page or two of Vergil, or whatever other author has occupied us; not permitting myself to interject explanations, but reading, as I

would have them do, without break to the end. This I have done for reasons that have already been indicated — as a means of repeating and summing up points touching the meaning and mode of rendering, and also as the best way to throw into darker relief faults of translation that are most incorrigible and deplorable, if haply I may make some a little unhappy over their own too literal, bald, and anti-poetical versions.

In this practise I have found the seventh book of the Aeneid much the most difficult of the whole poem, and that first suggested to me the desirableness of writing out a translation for my own use; further reflection led me to think that by publishing it I might do a service to students and teachers of Vergil.

It will not require many words to explain the principles on which this translation has been made. It was not at all my aim to make what is generally understood by a "literal" translation, *i. e.* a translation in which the syntactical structure of the original is, so far as possible, scrupulously and rigorously reflected. Whatever *raison d'être* such translations may have, the use of them by boys and girls is sure to foster laziness and weaken self-reliance. Still less had I any purpose of making what is called a "free" translation, interpolating or suppressing, expanding or retrenching, at my own pleasure or convenience. I have sought everywhere and always to express the exact meaning of the original as rigorously as would be done in the most literal version, without addition for the sake of ornament, or omission or obscurity for the sake of evading a difficulty. But I have tried to do this without offence to the purity of English idiom.

In the next place I have made it a constant study to keep as close to the Latin order as possible, still under the imperative condition that in no case should English order be strained or transgressed; and I have sometimes been surprised to see how far the order of the original could be imitated in a translation. I have tried to impart to my version a slight poetical flavor, but without the use of distinctively poetic words, except in very rare instances; I remember only the poetic contractions *o'er*, *ope*, and *ere*, each used but once or twice. At least I hoped it might be apparent to any one not acquainted with the original that it was not a translation of prose, but of poetry.

Finally I have essayed the much harder task, following the example of Professer Palmer, of translating into rhythmical prose. This, however, I have found it impossible to do always, consistently with fidelity to principles which I have already stated and which I deemed of paramount importance. The splendid achievement of Professor Palmer in his translation of the Odyssey could, alas! do no more for me than prompt me to try to imitate him; it could not give wings to leaden feet. If Professor Palmer would translate the Aeneid as he has translated the Odyssey, he would not indeed afford delight to a greater number, for the Aeneid bears no comparison to the Odyssey in interest, and is probably read by fewer non-classical scholars, but he would do an even greater service to classical education and powerfully promote in schools the use of English pure and unalloyed.

I have said that I found this seventh book the most difficult one of the whole Aeneid. I do not mean diffi-

cult to understand, with the exception of here and there a passage, but difficult to render into idiomatic and harmonious English. To others, who, in addition to competent knowledge and poetic feeling, have a ready and masterful command of English, it may not seem a hard thing to do; but probably the majority of schoolmasters are not so richly endowed, and to them I am not ashamed to confess that this translation has cost me a good deal of time and labor. It is unpardonable in any one who makes a text-book, not to do his best. It is sometimes difficult enough to pardon one who does his best. I have not been satisfied with aiming merely at my own best. Any one who should at this late day put forth a translation of Vergil and ask favor for it on the ground that it was distinctively original, would show more vanity than wisdom. The worst translation of the Iliad that I am acquainted with is the most original. In such a piece of work one has no right to ignore what has already been done. A new translation is an impertinence if it merely adds one to the number already existing, or merely exhibits, with whatever ingenuity and skill, personal notions or idiosyncrasies. Therefore, after making my own version, I felt bound to correct and improve it as far as possible by a diligent comparison with other versions. For this purpose I selected the translations of Dryden, Davidson, Wheeler, Lonsdale and Lee, and Conington. Partly with the aid of my daughter Sibyl, and partly by myself, a minute comparison was made of my version with each of these. From Dryden I borrowed perhaps only four or five words, and from Davidson probably not more. Wheeler suggested a few more changes, Lonsdale and

Lee many more; but from none of these do I remember appropriating an entire sentence. But whoever makes a detailed comparison of my version with Conington's prose translation, will see that my obligations to him are by no means small. Of course a great many verbal coincidences are accidental. I would gladly have acknowledged all explicit appropriations and adaptations, but such a course, besides being impracticable, would convey an erroneous, because inadequate, impression. How can one indicate the many subtle suggestions that spring from a minute and prolonged comparison and balancing of one's own forms of expression with the text of the original and with another's renderings?

On the other hand I ought not to exaggerate my indebtedness to Conington. His prose translation of the seventh book of the Aeneid ends with line 640, thus covering only a little more than three fourths of the book. I am not able to see that my translation of this omitted fourth falls below the other parts in which I had the aid of Conington.

I now commit my completed task to the searching criticism and judgment of my fellow-teachers. If it does not prove useful in the way I intended, it may prove not without helpful suggestiveness.

So. YARMOUTH, August 15, 1892.

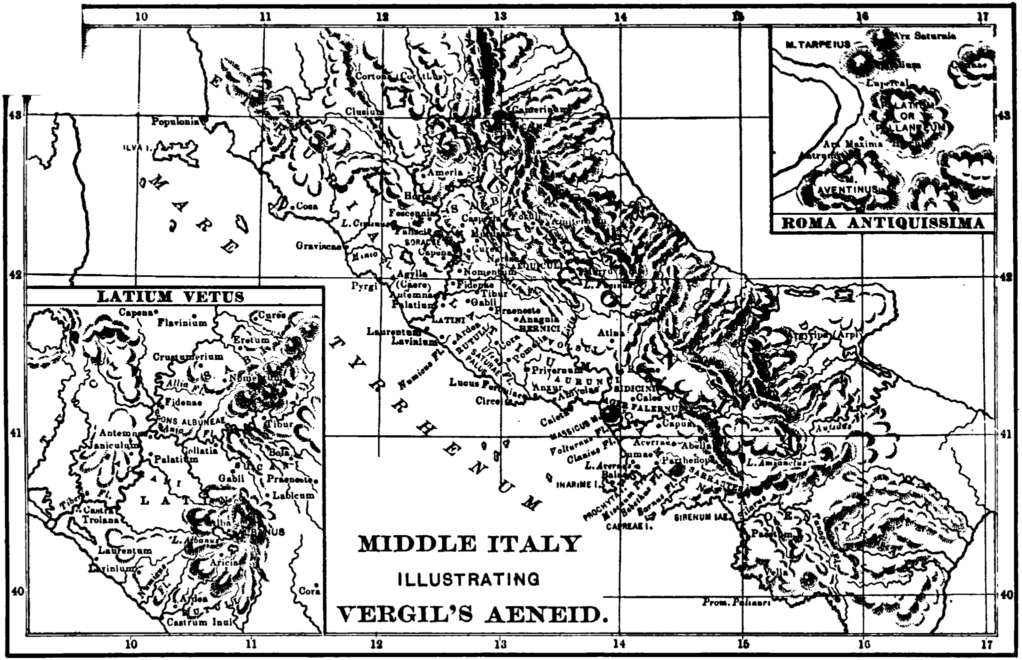
INTRODUCTORY NOTE.

THE object of this translation is not to lessen the labor of the learner, but rather to stimulate him to more strenuous effort and to make his labor more fruitful. It is designed particularly to facilitate progress in translating and to serve as a model in subsequent study. It is recommended that the book be read through twice. The student should first carefully compare the translation with the text and everywhere make out the literal meaning. Next he should study, with the aid of the Latin equivalents given at the bottom of the page, the Vocabulary, and the Word-groups, a number of the less familiar words, which may be indicated beforehand by the teacher. This study should of course not be limited to words whose equivalents in Latin are given, and should include comparisons of different meanings of the words studied *in previous passages*. This can be easily done, as full references are given in the Vocabulary. The enlargement of the student's working vocabulary, for which the helps are ample, should thus be made a distinct aim.

How should the lesson-hour or recitation-period be spent? Partly, as is implied above, in examining the pupils on the work assigned in reference to the literal sense of passages here and there, where the translation

given does not indicate the construction of the original, and also in reference to the study of words; partly in a criticism of the translation; that is, in such inquiries as, "Why was this form of expression chosen?" "Why this order?" "Why was the construction of the Latin not followed here?" "How would the rhythmical character of this sentence be affected by the substitution of this or that word?" "How is the force of this Latin suffix conveyed?" "Does the Latin contain all that is expressed in the translation?" "Is anything in the Latin lost in the translation?" Such an examination will surely sharpen the insight and appreciation, improve the taste, and beget a wholesome dislike of crude and slovenly versions.

Drill in syntax should be allowed to sleep for a time and many points be permitted to pass unnoticed that might easily invite discussion. A class should be able to take double the ordinary lesson, and when the book has been completed in this way, it should be rapidly reviewed without the accompanying translation, and the only work required should be the metrical reading of the text and an independent version by the student. Independent, but not too insistently independent, since not a little of the translation studied will remain in the memory. It is not of course to be expected or required of the pupil that he shall translate into rhythmical prose; but it is to be hoped that much reading aloud of the translation supplied will cultivate the ear and insensibly give a feeling for cadence that will affect the choice of words and forms of expression.


MIDDLE ITALY
ILLUSTRATING
VERGIL'S AENEID.
ROMA ANTIQUISSIMA
M. TARPEIUS
Arx Saturnia
Lupercal
PALATIUM
OR
PALLANTEUM
Ara Maxima
M.
AVENTINUS
LATIUM VETUS
Capena
Flavinium
Cures
Eretum
Crustumerium
Allia Fl.
Fidenae
FONS ALBUNEAE
Anio Fl.
Tibur
Antemnae
Janiculum
Palatium
Collatia
Bola
Gabii
Praeneste
Labicum
Tiberis Fl.
Castra Troiana
L. Albanus
Laurentum
Lavinium
Aricia
Ardea
Castrum Inui
Cora
MARE
TYRRHENUM
Populonia
ILVA I.
Cosa
Graviscae
Pyrgi
Clusium
Cortona
Ameria
Fescennia
Capena
Agylla
(Caere)
Nomentum
Fidenae
Tibur
Gabii
Praeneste
Anagnia
HERNICI
LATINI
Laurentum
Lavinium
Ardea
RUTULI
Numicus Fl.
Lucus Feroniae
Circei
Privernum
Anxur
Amyclae
AURUNCI
SIDICINI
Cales
Atina
Caieta
Capua
Abella
Acerrae
Cumae
Parthenope
Volturnus Fl.
Clanius Fl.
L. Avernus
Baiae
INARIME I.
PROCHYTA I.
CAPREAE I.
SIRENUM IAE
Paestum
Velia
Prom. Palinuri
L. Ampsanctus
Argyripa (Arpi)
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
40
41
42
43

STORY OF BOOKS I.–VII.

I. — The Aeneid opens with the events of the seventh summer after the fall of Troy. Aeneas, who, as the chosen instrument of the Fates, is to found a mighty nation in Italy, is still seeking his future home, and has just departed with his fleet from the shores of Sicily. The successful termination of his voyage seems almost assured, when Juno, who has pursued him through his seven years' wanderings with relentless hostility, and who is now roused to a fever of jealous hatred at the prospect of his final triumph, again appears, determined to thwart his plans and blast his hopes. By flattering promises she prevails upon Aeolus, king of the winds, to raise a tempest for the destruction of the Trojan fleet. The tempest is at its height and the Trojans are in imminent peril, when Neptune interposes to rebuke the winds and calm the troubled waters. At length, spent with toil, Aeneas and his followers find refuge in a sheltered harbor and effect a landing.

The shore which the Trojans have reached is the coast of Africa, where Queen Dido, driven from Tyre by the monstrous crimes of her brother, is founding the city of Carthage. At the intercession of Venus, the mother of Aeneas, Jupiter implants in the heart of Dido a kindly feeling towards the strangers who have arrived on her coast, and thus prepares the way for their hospitable reception. On the following day, the queen graciously receives Aeneas in the presence of her nobles, and soon is inspired with passionate love for him through the secret machinations of Venus. At a banquet

celebrated in his honor, she invites him to tell the story of the siege of Troy and of his seven years' wanderings.

II. — To an audience hushed in breathless silence Aeneas tells his story. At the close of the ten years' siege of Troy, the Greeks, under pretence of propitiating Pallas by a votive offering, built a huge wooden horse and filled it with warriors. Beguiled by the cunning lies of a pretended deserter from the Greek force, the Trojans dragged this horse into their city. Under cover of the night, the armed men descended from the horse, the gates of the city were opened, and the whole army of the Greeks rushed in. The citizens, now buried in sleep and incapable of resistance, were ruthlessly butchered; Priam's palace was stormed and sacked, and Priam himself slain; and Aeneas, after vainly endeavoring with a devoted band of followers to stem the tide of murderous slaughter, took refuge, with his father Anchises, his son Iulus, and a crowd of fugitives, on the neighboring hills. Here, under comforting assurances from the gods of a brighter future, they made preparations for a voyage to the distant and unknown western land, Hesperia, where the Fates had decreed that their descendants should become a mighty nation.

III. — At the opening of the following summer, the Trojans, having now built and equipped their fleet, embarked for their long voyage. Having no definite knowledge of the situation of the land to which they were to direct their course, they first sailed to the coast of Thrace, but were there warned to depart by a voice from the grave of the murdered Polydorus. So they consulted the oracle of Apollo at Delos; but, misinterpreting the response, they next proceeded to Crete, whence they were soon driven by the outbreak of a pestilence. They were on the point of sending messengers to Delos to find out how they had offended the gods, when the Penates appeared to Aeneas in a vision with the tidings that Italy, not Crete, was

their destined home. Accordingly they next set sail for Italy, but were driven on the shores of the Strophades. Here the malignant Celaeno, queen of the Harpies, filled them with dismay by the prediction that, before they should succeed in founding the city promised by the Fates, they would be compelled by hunger to gnaw their very tables. Their next landing-place was Buthrotum, on the coast of Epirus. Here Helenus, the seer, told them that the shore on which they should find a white sow, with a litter of thirty young, lying in the shade of the trees, would be the limit of their wanderings and the site of their permanent abode. Avoiding Scylla and Charybdis, as they continued their voyage, and escaping the giant Cyclopes, they finally reached the harbor of Drepanum on the western coast of Sicily. "I had just departed from Sicily," says Aeneas in conclusion, "when Heaven drove me on your shores."

IV. — As Aeneas tells his story, Dido's admiration and love for the hero of such perilous adventures mount higher. She makes a confidante of her sister Anna, who fans the flame by warm expressions of approval and sympathy. Juno, too, seeing in a union between Aeneas and Dido a possible means of overreaching Destiny and securing for Carthage the gift of universal sway that has been awarded by the Fates to Rome, joins with Venus in a plot for promoting such a union. This purpose they accomplish, and the royal pair are united.

Forthwith the mischievous consequences are seen in the infatuation of the royal lovers. Aeneas forgets in Dido's society the high destiny that awaits him, and Dido no longer finds pleasure in watching over her newly established government. In the midst of this idle dalliance, Mercury, despatched by Jupiter, rudely awakens Aeneas from his dreamy self-indulgence and rouses him to action. Aeneas, restored to a sense of responsibility for the future of his race, gives orders to his men

to prepare the fleet for sailing. Tearful messages from the queen and stormy interviews follow; but neither entreaties nor reproaches can move the Trojan leader from his purpose. At last the fleet sets sail, and Dido, overcome by grief and shame, falls on her sword and expires on the funeral pile which she has erected.

V. — Hardly is the fleet of Aeneas out of sight of land, when a storm arises, which drives the ships on the coast of Sicily. It is the anniversary of Anchises' death, and by providential guidance, as it would seem, the Trojans have on this date reached the spot which will forever be hallowed as the final resting-place of their revered counsellor. What can be more fitting than that they should make sacrifices and celebrate funeral games in his honor? Accordingly, after appropriate sacrifices, Aeneas institutes a series of contests. The first is a spirited boat-race, in which Cloanthus is the winner; the second is a foot-race, in which Euryalus, through the questionable generosity of his friend Nisus, gains the first prize; the third is a boxing-match, in which the braggart champion Dares is severely punished by the sturdy old Entellus; the fourth is a contest in archery, in which the shaft of the aged Acestes bursts into flame in mid-air. Finally, the youth, under the leadership of Iulus, execute certain equestrian movements known as the "game of Troy."

At this point, the joy of the spectators is turned into dismay by a calamity that had well-nigh proved fatal. Through the instigation of Juno, the Trojan women, who have been left by themselves on the seashore during the progress of the games, seized with an uncontrollable longing for release from further wanderings, set fire to the ships of the fleet. Four ships are thus destroyed, so that it becomes necessary for Aeneas to leave behind a part of his followers in Sicily. At night the spirit of Anchises appears to him in a vision and bids him

undertake a journey to the lower world on his arrival at Cumae, that father and son may confer together there, and that Aeneas may learn what Fate has in store for him and his descendants. The remaining ships, with the hardier spirits on board, at length set sail once more for Italy.

VI. — On reaching the shores of Cumae, Aeneas makes his way to the temple of Apollo to consult the sibyl Deiphobe. In response to his appeal for aid, she gives him directions for finding the golden bough which is to be his passport in the under world, and, when he has found it, accompanies him on his journey thither. Having offered due sacrifices to the gods of the lower world, they enter together the mouth of the cavernous passage which leads to the realms of Pluto. Passing on their way the shadowy forms of many monsters of appalling aspect, they reach at length the river Styx, and are ferried over its waters by the grisly Charon. Beyond the Styx they find three distinct areas or enclosures: a neutral region including the Fields of Mourning, Tartarus the place of torment, and Elysium the abode of the blest. In Elysium Anchises dwells. Here the sight of the river Lethe and of the vast multitude of spirits that are thronging to drink of its waters leads Anchises to unfold to Aeneas the mysteries of expiation and the transmigration of souls. They go on and ascend an eminence overlooking the moving host, and here Anchises points out to Aeneas his future descendants, as they pass in review, and acquaints him with their destiny. The long line of distinguished Romans includes Augustus Caesar, and closes with the young Marcellus, whose early promise and recent death were fresh in the memories of Vergil's contemporaries. At length, by the ivory gate of exit, Aeneas returns to the upper world and rejoins his companions.

VII. — Skirting the shores of Italy, the fleet of Aeneas at length reaches the mouth of the Tiber. The Trojans land,

gather some native fruits, which they heap up on broad wheaten cakes, and refresh themselves with this food under the hospitable shade of a lofty tree. After eating the fruits, they are about to break and eat the wheaten cakes also, when Iulus exclaims: "Why, we are eating our tables!" This is at once recognized as the harmless fulfillment of the dread prophecy of Celaeno; and for the first time the weary Trojans rejoice in the assurance that their wanderings are at an end. They have reached the promised Hesperia.

At the time of Aeneas's arrival, Latinus is king in Latium. His daughter Lavinia is betrothed to Turnus, king of the Rutuli, a suitor favored by the queen Amata. But Latinus has a misgiving, for the oracle of Faunus, his prophetic sire, has declared that Lavinia is to wed a foreigner and become the mother of a posterity that shall rule the world. Accordingly, when Aeneas sends an embassy with overtures of friendship, Latinus graciously receives the envoys and cordially accepts the proffered alliance.

At this point, Juno again interposes to wreck the fortunes of the hated Trojans. She sends Alecto, one of the Furies, who incites Amata to stir up the matrons of Latium, and afterwards goads Turnus to vengeance. Iulus, too, while hunting, kills a favorite stag, and thereby rouses Tyrrhus, keeper of the royal herds, to fury. At instigation of Tyrrhus, the peasantry take up arms. A conflict is precipitated in which two shepherds are slain by the Trojans. The whole country is instantly in arms, and Latinus is urged on every hand to declare war against the strangers. Remonstrance is unavailing, and the aged king shuts himself up in his palace and lays down the reins of government.

The book closes with a long account of the mustering of the Italian tribes for war against the Trojans.

P. VERGILI MARONIS

AENEIDOS

LIBER SEPTIMUS.

P. VERGILI MARONIS

AENEIDOS

LIBER SEPTIMUS.

Tu quoque litoribus nostris, Aeneia nutrix,
aeternam moriens famam, Caieta, dedisti;
et nunc servat honos sedem tuus, ossaque nomen
Hesperia in magna, si qua est ea gloria, signat.
at pius exsequiis Aeneas rite solutis,
aggere composito tumuli, postquam alta quierunt
aequora, tendit iter velis, portumque relinquit.
adspirant aurae in noctem, nec candida cursus
Luna negat, splendet tremulo sub lumine pontus.
proxima Circaeae raduntur litora terrae,
dives inaccessos ubi Solis filia lucos
adsiduo resonat cantu, tectisque superbis
urit odoratam nocturna in lumina cedrum,
arguto tenuis percurrens pectine telas.
hinc exaudiri gemitus iraeque leonum,
vincla recusantum et sera sub nocte rudentum,
saetigerique sues atque in praesaepibus ursi
saevire, ac formae magnorum ululare luporum,
quos hominum ex facie dea saeva potentibus herbis
induerat Circe in voltus ac terga ferarum.

3 **sedem,** *sepulchrum.* — 10 **raduntur,** *leguntur,* III. 292. — 11 **inaccessos,** *periculosos.* — 12 **adsiduo,** *perpetuo.* — 16 **rudentum,** *frementum.* — 17 **praesaepibus,** *stabulis.* — 20 **terga,** *corpora.*

THE AENEID, VII.

THOU too, Caieta, nurse of Aeneas, didst by thy death give to our shores undying fame. Even now thy glory broods o'er thy resting-place, and thy name marks where thy ashes lie in great Hesperia, whatever glory that may be. But pious Aeneas, having duly paid the last rites and heaped up a funeral mound, when the swelling seas had grown calm, spreads sail for his voyage and leaves the port. The breezes freshen as the night comes on, nor does the silver moon refuse her guidance. The sea gleams under her rippling light. First they skirt the shores of Circe's land, where the rich daughter of the Sun makes her groves resound with constant song, her groves perilous to approach, and in her proud palace burns fragrant cedar for torch by night, while she runs through her fine warp with shrill-sounding comb. From here come to their ears the angry growlings of lions, raging against their chains and roaring at the dead of night; bristly boars, too, and caged bears voice their rage, and shapes of huge wolves fiercely howl. These the cruel goddess Circe had changed by magic herbs from the mien of men to beasts in looks and form. But that the faithful Trojans

quae ne monstra pii paterentur talia Troes
delati in portus, neu litora dira subirent,
Neptunus ventis implevit vela secundis,
atque fugam dedit, et praeter vada fervida vexit.
Iamque rubescebat radiis mare, et aethere ab alto
Aurora in roseis fulgebat lutea bigis:
cum venti posuere, omnisque repente resedit
flatus, et in lento luctantur marmore tonsae.
atque hic Aeneas ingentem ex aequore lucum
prospicit. Hunc inter fluvio Tiberinus amoeno,
verticibus rapidis, et multa flavus harena,
in mare prorumpit. Variae circumque supraque
adsuetae ripis volucres et fluminis alveo
aethera mulcebant cantu, lucoque volabant.
flectere iter sociis terraeque advertere proras
imperat, et laetus fluvio succedit opaco.
Nunc age, qui reges, Erato, quae tempora rerum,
quis Latio antiquo fuerit status, advena classem
cum primum Ausoniis exercitus appulit oris,
expediam, et primae revocabo exordia pugnae.
tu vatem, tu, diva, mone. Dicam horrida bella,
dicam acies, actosque animis in funera reges,
Tyrrhenamque manum, totamque sub arma coactam
Hesperiam. Maior rerum mihi nascitur ordo,
maius opus moveo. Rex arva Latinus et urbes
iam senior longa placidas in pace regebat.
hunc Fauno et nympha genitum Laurente Marica
accipimus; Fauno Picus pater; isque parentem
te, Saturne, refert; tu sanguinis ultimus auctor.

26 **lutea,** *crocea* IV. 585. — 27 **posuere,** *sedati sunt.* — 28 **lento,** *tranquillo.* — 28 **tonsae,** *remi.* — 31 **flavus,** *luteus.* cf. 26. — 36 **succedit,** *subit,* I. 171. — 44 **nascitur,** *oritur,* II. 680. — 45 **maior,** *gravior,* **moveo,** *incipio,* I. 37. — 48 **accipimus,** *audimus.*

might not be borne into her harbors and undergo such hideous change, nor yet approach those cursed shores, Neptune filled their sails with the winds they wished, and sped them on their way, bearing them past the seething shallows.

And now the sea was reddening with beams of light and down from high heaven Aurora was shining, saffron-clad in her rosy car, when of a sudden the winds are hushed, every breeze grows still and the oars labor in a sluggish sea. Then it was that Aeneas, looking forth from the level water, sees a vast forest. Through this the Tiber, a beauteous stream, with whirling eddies and all yellow with sand pours onward into the sea. Around and above birds of varied plumage, haunting the banks and stream, were soothing the air with their song, and flitting through the wood. Aeneas bids his comrades change their course and landward turn their prows, and with joyful heart enters the dark-shadowed river.

Help me now, Erăto, while I unfold who were the kings, what the condition, what the state of things in ancient Latium, when first a stranger host brought its fleet to Ausonia's shores, and while I recall the beginning of the first fight. Prompt thou, thou goddess, thy bard. I shall tell of dreadful wars, I shall tell of armies ranged for battle, of kings driven by passion to deadly strife, of the Tyrrhenian force, and all Hesperia mustered under arms. A greater series of events rises to my view; a greater task I undertake.

King Latinus, now far on in years, was ruling country and cities with tranquil sway in long-continued peace. He, so tradition tells, was born of Faunus and a Laurentian nymph, Marica. Faunus' father was Picus, and he claims thee, Saturnus, as his sire; thou wert the remotest founder of the race. A

filius huic fato divom prolesque virilis
nulla fuit, primaque oriens erepta iuventa est.
sola domum et tantas servabat filia sedes,
iam matura viro, iam plenis nubilis annis.
multi illam magno e Latio totaque petebant
Ausonia; petit ante alios pulcherrimus omnis
Turnus, avis atavisque potens, quem regia coniunx
adiungi generum miro properabat amore;
sed variis portenta deum terroribus obstant.
laurus erat tecti medio in penetralibus altis,
sacra comam, multosque metu servata per annos,
quam pater inventam, primas cum conderet arces,
ipse ferebatur Phoebo sacrasse Latinus,
Laurentisque ab ea nomen posuisse colonis.
huius apes summum densae — mirabile dictu —
stridore ingenti liquidum trans aethera vectae,
obsedere apicem, et, pedibus per mutua nexis,
examen subitum ramo frondente pependit.
continuo vates, Externum cernimus, inquit,
adventare virum, et partis petere agmen easdem
partibus ex isdem, et summa dominarier arce.
praeterea, castis adolet dum altaria taedis,
et iuxta genitorem adstat Lavinia virgo,
visa, nefas, longis comprendere crinibus ignem,
atque omnem ornatum flamma crepitante cremari,
regalisque accensa comas, accensa coronam,
insignem gemmis; tum fumida lumine fulvo
involvi, ac totis Volcanum spargere tectis.
id vero horrendum ac visu mirabile ferri:
namque fore inlustrem fama fatisque canebant

51 **oriens**, *crescens*. — 52 **sola**, *unica*. — 57 **properabat**, *studebat*. **amore**, *studio*. — 60 **comam**, *folia*. — **metu**, *religione*. — 71 **castis**, *sacris*. — 77 **Volcanum**, *ignem*. — 78 **ferri**, *efferri*.

son and male issue by heaven's decree he had no longer ; for the one just rising to man's estate was snatched away in the bloom of youth. The sole maintainer of the house, sole heir of so great a realm, was a daughter, now grown to age for wedlock, of years enough to be a bride. Many from great Latium, aye from all Ausonia, sought her hand. One suitor wooes her, before all others the most beautiful, Turnus, mighty in the fame of sires and grandsires. His union with her daughter the queen was pushing on with wondrous zeal; but portents from the gods bar the way with various terrors. There was a laurel within the palace, in the lofty inner court, of sacred foliage, and kept with reverence through many years. This tree, chanced upon by father Latinus, when first he began to found a citadel, 't was said that he himself had consecrated to Phoebus, and from this had given his people the name Laurentes. This tree's very top, thick-swarming bees beset, wondrous to tell, sailing athwart the clear air with loud humming, and, intertwining their feet, hung down in a moment like a cluster from a leafy bough. At once a prophet spoke: "I see," he said, "a hero coming from afar, and a host moving this same way from the same quarter, and holding sway in the highest citadel." Then, too, as the maiden Lavinia, standing by her father's side, was lighting up the altars with hallowed torches, she seemed, oh, dreadful sight! to take fire in her long tresses, and all that decked her to burn in crackling flame, her queenly hair ablaze, ablaze her crown sparkling with gems. Then they saw her wrapped in smoking, lurid glare, and scattering fire through all the palace. This as a portent full of dread, and wonderful to behold, was spread abroad. For men foretold that she would be illustrious in fame and fortune herself, but

ipsam, sed populo magnum portendere bellum.
at rex sollicitus monstris, oracula Fauni,
fatidici genitoris, adit, lucosque sub alta
consulit Albunea, nemorum quae maxima sacro
fonte sonat, saevamque exhalat opaca mephitim.
hinc Italae gentes omnisque Oenotria tellus
in dubiis responsa petunt; huc dona sacerdos
cum tulit et caesarum ovium sub nocte silenti
pellibus incubuit stratis somnosque petivit,
multa modis simulacra videt volitantia miris,
et varias audit voces, fruiturque deorum
conloquio, atque imis Acheronta adfatur Avernis.
hic et tum pater ipse petens responsa Latinus
centum lanigeras mactarat rite bidentis,
atque harum effultus tergo stratisque iacebat
velleribus: subita ex alto vox reddita luco est:
ne pete conubiis natam sociare Latinis,
o mea progenies, thalamis neu crede paratis;
externi veniunt generi, qui sanguine nostrum
nomen in astra ferant, quorumque ab stirpe nepotes
omnia sub pedibus, qua Sol utrumque recurrens
aspicit Oceanum, vertique regique videbunt.
haec responsa patris Fauni monitusque silenti
nocte datos non ipse suo premit ore Latinus,
sed circum late volitans iam Fama per urbes
Ausonias tulerat, cum Laomedontia pubes
gramineo ripae religavit ab aggere classem
Aeneas primique duces et pulcher Iulus
corpora sub ramis deponunt arboris altae,
instituuntque dapes, et adorea liba per herbam

81 **monstris**, *prodigiis*.—84 **saevam**, *pestilentem*, *pestiferam*.—86 **dona**, *sacrificium*.—91 **Acheronta**, *deos inferos et manes*.

that to her people she foreboded awful war. But the king, wholly roused by these portents, resorts to the oracle of Faunus, his prophetic sire, and seeks counsel of the groves beneath high Albunea, Albunea mightiest of woods, ever echoing with sacred stream and pouring forth a deadly vapor from its dark depths. From here the Italian tribes and all the Oenotrian land seek answers in time of doubt. When to this place the priest has brought his offerings and has laid himself down in the silent night on the outspread skins of slaughtered sheep, and courted slumber, he sees many phantoms flitting about in wondrous ways, and hears various voices; and enjoys converse with the gods, and addresses the powers of hell in deep Avernus. Here also then father Latinus, seeking answer by himself, had slaughtered duly a hundred thick-wooled sheep, and lay resting on their hides and outspread fleeces, when, of a sudden, from out the high grove a voice was heard: "Seek not, my son, to unite thy daughter in wedlock with a Latin; trust not the marriage made ready. From afar shall come a son-in-law to raise our name through his descendants to the stars; from that stock, too, his offspring shall see all things to where the sun in its revolving course beholds either Ocean, brought under their feet and made subject to their sway." This answer of his father Faunus, this warning given in the silence of the night, Latinus did not keep within the barrier of his own lips. Nay, Rumor flying far and wide had already spread it through the cities of Ausonia, what time the warrior youth sprung from Laomedon moored their fleet to the shore's grassy bank.

Aeneas and his chief captains and fair Iulus stretched their limbs under the boughs of a tall tree, they make ready a feast, and along the sward place

subiciunt epulis, — sic Iuppiter ille monebat —
et Cereale solum pomis agrestibus augent.
consumptis hic forte aliis, ut vertere morsus
exiguam in Cererem penuria adegit edendi
et violare manu malisque audacibus orbem
fatalis crusti patulis nec parcere quadris,
heus, etiam mensas consumimus ! inquit Iulus,
nec plura adludens. Ea vox audita laborum
prima tulit finem, primamque loquentis ab ore
eripuit pater, ac stupefactus numine pressit.
continuo, Salve fatis mihi debita Tellus,
vosque, ait, o fidi Troiae salvete Penates !
hic domus, haec patria est. Genitor mihi talia namque,
nunc repeto, Anchises fatorum arcana reliquit:
cum te, nate, fames ignota ad litora vectum
accisis coget dapibus consumere mensas,
tum sperare domos defessus ibique memento
prima locare manu molirique aggere tecta.
haec erat illa fames; haec nos suprema manebat,
exitiis positura modum.
quare agite et primo laeti cum lumine solis,
quae loca, quive habeant homines, ubi moenia gentis,
vestigemus, et a portu diversa petamus.
nunc pateras libate Iovi, precibusque vocate
Anchisen genitorem, et vina reponite mensis.
sic deinde effatus frondenti tempora ramo
implicat, et Geniumque loci primamque deorum
Tellurem Nymphasque et adhuc ignota precatur
Flumina, tum Noctem Noctisque orientia Signa
Idaeumque Iovem Phrygiamque ex ordine Matrem

109 **instituunt**, *parant.* — 115 **patulis**, *latis.* — 119 **numine**, *omine.* — 125 **accisis**, *consumptis.* — 135 **ramo**, *sertis*, I. 417. — 138 **signa**, *sidera.*

wheaten cakes under their food — such was the prompting of great Jove — and on these trenchers of Ceres they pile wild fruits. Then, when, all else devoured, it chanced that their scant fare forced them to turn their teeth upon the thin wheaten platters and to profane with reckless hand and mouth the circle of the fateful cakes, and not to spare their broad squares, Iulus cries, "Ho, we are eating our tables too," and added no more to his jest. This was the word they heard that brought at length an end of toils; at once his father caught it up from the lips of the boy, ere his speech was ended, and checked him, awe-struck at the sacred sign. Then he cried, "Hail, land destined by fate to be mine, and you, O faithful gods of Troy, all hail! Here is our home, this is our country! My father Anchises, now I remember, left me these mystic words of fate: 'When, my son, you shall be wafted to unknown shores and shall be compelled, your food consumed, to eat your very tables, then, when spent with toil, hope for a home, and remember there to build with your own hand your first dwellings, and raise a rampart round them.' This was that hunger, this was the last strait in store for us, destined to put a limit to our woes. Come then, and at the first light of the sun with glad hearts let us find out what land this is, what race of men possess it, where their city; and from the haven make we our search by different ways. Now pour libations to Jove, with prayers invoke Anchises, my father, and once more place the wine-cups on the tables." When he had spoken thus, he wreathes his brows with a leafy spray, and prays to the Genius of the place, and to Earth, first of the gods, and to the nymphs and to the rivers yet unknown; then he invokes Night and the rising stars of night, Idaean Jove, and the Phrygian

invocat, et duplicis Caeloque Ereboque parentes.
hic pater omnipotens ter caelo clarus ab alto
intonuit, radiisque ardentem lucis et auro
ipse manu quatiens ostendit ab aethere nubem.
diditur hic subito Troiana per agmina rumor,
advenisse diem, quo debita moenia condant.
certatim instaurant epulas, atque omine magno
crateras laeti statuunt et vina coronant.

Postera cum prima lustrabat lampade terras
orta dies, urbem et finis et litora gentis
diversi explorant: haec fontis stagna Numici,
hunc Thybrim fluvium, hic fortis habitare Latinos.
tum satus Anchisa delectos ordine ab omni
centum oratores augusta ad moenia regis
ire iubet, ramis velatos Palladis omnis,
donaque ferre viro, pacemque exposcere Teucris.
haud mora, festinant iussi rapidisque feruntur
passibus. Ipse humili designat moenia fossa,
moliturque locum, primasque in litore sedes
castrorum in morem pinnis atque aggere cingit.
iamque iter emensi turres ac tecta Latinorum
ardua cernebant iuvenes, muroque subibant.
ante urbem pueri et primaevo flore iuventus
exercentur equis, domitantque in pulvere currus,
aut acris tendunt arcus, aut lenta lacertis
spicula contorquent, cursuque ictuque lacessunt:
cum praevectus equo longaevi regis ad auris
nuntius ingentis ignota in veste reportat

140 **duplicis,** *duo.* — 144 **diditur,** *effertur.* — 147 **vina,** *pocula.* — 152 **satus,** *natus, filius.* — 153 **oratores,** *legati.* — 158 **sedes,** *domicilia.* 165 **lacessunt,** *contendunt.*

mother, each in turn, and his two parents, one in heaven, one in the shades below. At once the omnipotent father thundered loudly thrice from the high heaven, and displayed in upper air, shaking with his own hand, a cloud flashing with rays of golden light. Then of a sudden a rumor spread through the Trojan ranks that the day had come on which they are to found their destined city. Eagerly they renew the banquet and joyful at the great omen they set on the mixing-bowls and wreathe the wine-cups.

When on the morrow the rising day began to traverse the earth with early torch, turning different ways they search for the city and explore the country and the shores of the people. These they find to be the waters of the Numician spring, this the Tiber stream; here the brave Latins dwell. Then the son of Anchises commands an embassy of a hundred, chosen from the whole body, to go to the stately city of the monarch, all bearing boughs from Pallas' tree, to carry presents to the hero, and ask friendship for the Trojans. There is no delay. Those who are summoned make haste and move with rapid steps. Aeneas marks out a city with a shallow trench, and toils himself at the place. His first dwellings on the shore he surrounds like a camp with battlements and rampart. And now the band of youthful heroes, their journey well-nigh ended, caught sight of the towers and lofty roofs of the Latins, and approached the walls. Before the city, boys and youths in their first bloom are busied with horses, and with breaking in their chariot teams amid the dust, or bend their springing bows, or hurl with strength of arm their limber spears, and vie in running and in boxing. Meanwhile one gallops forward with a message and brings to the ears of the aged king the news that men of mighty stature and in strange

advenisse viros. Ille intra tecta vocari
imperat, et solio medius consedit avito.
tectum augustum, ingens, centum sublime columnis,
urbe fuit summa, Laurentis regia Pici,
horrendum silvis et religione parentum.
hic sceptra accipere et primos attollere fasces
regibus omen erat; hoc illis curia templum,
hae sacris sedes epulis; hic ariete caeso
perpetuis soliti patres considere mensis.
quin etiam veterum effigies ex ordine avorum
antiqua e cedro, Italusque paterque Sabinus
vitisator, curvam servans sub imagine falcem,
Saturnusque senex Ianique bifrontis imago,
vestibulo adstabant, aliique ab origine reges,
Martiaque ob patriam pugnando volnera passi.
multaque praeterea sacris in postibus arma,
captivi pendent currus, curvaeque secures,
et cristae capitum, et portarum ingentia claustra,
spiculaque clipeique ereptaque rostra carinis.
ipse Quirinali lituo parvaque sedebat
succinctus trabea, laevaque ancile gerebat
Picus, equum domitor; quem capta cupidine coniunx
aurea percussum virga versumque venenis
fecit avem Circe, sparsitque coloribus alas.
tali intus templo divom patriaque Latinus
sede sedens Teucros ad sese in tecta vocavit;
atque haec ingressis placido prior edidit ore:

Dicite, Dardanidae — neque enim nescimus et urbem
et genus, auditique advertitis aequore cursum —
quid petitis? quae causa rates aut cuius egentis

176 **perpetuis**, *continuis*. — 177 **effigies**, *imagines*. — 183 **postibus**, *foribus*. — 186 **carinis**, *navibus*. — 189 **cupidine**, *amore*. — **coniunx**, *amans*.

garb have come. The king bids summon them within the palace and takes his seat there in the midst on his ancestral throne. The palace, Laurentine Picus' regal seat, noble, spacious, with a hundred lofty columns, stood on the city's height, with gloom of woods about it, all solemn with ancestral veneration. Here to receive the sceptre and to first raise the fasces was for kings a happy presage. This was their senate-house and temple; this the place for sacred banquets. Here after the sacrifice of a ram the fathers were wont to sit, adown long lines of tables. Then, too, images in succession of old ancestors in ancient cedar, Italus, and father Sabinus, planter of the vine, bearing as a statue a curved knife for pruning, and hoary Saturn and the form of two-faced Janus stood in the entrance hall; other kings besides from earliest times, and those who suffered wounds in battle, fighting for their country. Many arms, also, hang on the sacred door-posts, chariots taken in war, curved battle-axes, and helmet-crests, and ponderous bars of gates, javelins and shields, and beaks torn from ships. There with Quirinal staff and girded with short robe, holding in his left hand the sacred shield, sat Picus' own self — Picus, tamer of horses. Him Circe, blind with the jealous passion of a lover, striking with a golden wand, transformed with magic drugs and made a bird and sprinkled colors on his wings. Such was the temple of the gods, wherein, on the throne of his fathers, sat Latinus and summoned the Trojans into the hall and to his presence. Then when they had entered, he thus began with gentle words:

"Say, sons of Dardanus, for not unknown to us is your city and your race, but heralded by fame have you bent hitherward your course over the sea. What ask ye? What cause or what need

litus ad Ausonium tot per vada caerula vexit?
sive errore viae, seu tempestatibus acti,
qualia multa mari nautae patiuntur in alto,
fluminis intrastis ripas portuque sedetis,
ne fugite hospitium, neve ignorate Latinos
Saturni gentem, haud vinclo nec legibus aequam,
sponte sua veterisque dei se more tenentem.
atque equidem memini — fama est obscurior annis —
Auruncos ita ferre senes, his ortus ut agris
Dardanus Idaeas Phrygiae penetrarit ad urbes
Threiciamque Samon, quae nunc Samothracia fertur.
hinc illum Corythi Tyrrhena ab sede profectum
aurea nunc solio stellantis regia caeli
accipit et numerum divorum altaribus addit.
Dixerat; et dicta Ilioneus sic voce secutus:
rex, genus egregium Fauni, nec fluctibus actos
atra subegit hiemps vestris succedere terris,
nec sidus regione viae litusve fefellit;
consilio hanc omnes animisque volentibus urbem
adferimur, pulsi regnis, quae maxima quondam
extremo veniens Sol aspiciebat Olympo.
ab Iove principium generis; Iove Dardana pubes
gaudet avo; rex ipse Iovis de gente suprema,
Troius Aeneas, tua nos ad limina misit.
quanta per Idaeos saevis effusa Mycenis
tempestas ierit campos, quibus actus uterque
Europae atque Asiae fatis concurrerit orbis,
audiit, et si quem tellus extrema refuso
submovet Oceano, et si quem extenta plagarum

198 **vada**, *maria.* — 211 **numerum**, *unum.* — 213 **genus**, *filius.* — 218 **Olympo**, *caelo.* — 219 **pubes**, *populus.* — 220 **avo**, *proavo.* — 226 **submovet**, *remotum tenet.* — **extenta**, *patens.* — **plagarum**, *sonarum.*

has brought your barks to the Ausonian shore over so many dark blue seas? Whether from mistaking the way or driven by storms — for many such mischances befall mariners on the deep — you have entered within the banks of our river, and anchored in our haven, shun not our welcome, and be not ignorant of the Latins, the race of Saturn, that keeps itself just without bond of law, of its own will, and according to the rule of its ancient god. And indeed I do remember — the tradition is somewhat dimmed by time — that the Aruncan fathers used to tell how Dardanus sprung from this land and made his way to the Idaean cities of Phrygia and Thracian Samos, which now is called Samothracia. From here, from the Tuscan seat of Corythus, he set forth, and now the golden palace of starry heaven receives him to a throne, and adds another to the altars of the gods."

He ended, and Ilioneus followed with these words: "King, illustrious son of Faunus, neither wave-tossed by a dark storm have we been driven to approach your land, nor deceived in the direction of our way by star or shore: of set purpose and with hearts that willed it we come every one to your city, driven from realms once the mightiest which the sun saw in his course from heaven's remotest bounds. From Jove is the origin of our race. In Jove as their founder the children of Dardanus rejoice. Our king himself, Trojan Aeneas, sprung from Jove's exalted blood, has sent us to your threshold. How great a storm pouring from cruel Mycenae swept through the Idaean plains, and by what destinies the two worlds of Europe and Asia were driven to meet in the shock of war, even he has heard whom in the remotest land the encircling ocean cuts off, and he who is kept far asunder by the zone of the torrid sun,

quattuor in medio dirimit plaga Solis iniqui.
diluvio ex illo tot vasta per aequora vecti
dis sedem exiguam patriis litusque rogamus
innocuum et cunctis undamque auramque patentem.
non erimus regno indecores, nec vestra feretur
fama levis, tantive abolescet gratia facti,
nec Troiam Ausonios gremio excepisse pigebit.
fata per Aeneae iuro dextramque potentem,
sive fide seu quis bello est expertus et armis:
multi nos populi, multae — ne temne, quod ultro
praeferimus manibus vittas ac verba precantia —
et petiere sibi et voluere adiungere gentes;
sed nos fata deum vestras exquirere terras
imperiis egere suis. Hinc Dardanus ortus;
huc repetit iussisque ingentibus urguet Apollo
Tyrrhenum ad Thybrim et fontis vada sacra Numici.
dat tibi praeterea Fortunae parva prioris
munera, reliquias Troia ex ardente receptas.
hoc pater Anchises auro libabat ad aras;
hoc Priami gestamen erat, cum iura vocatis
more daret populis, sceptrumque sacerque tiaras
Iliadumque labor vestes.
Talibus Ilionei dictis defixa Latinus
obtutu tenet ora, soloque immobilis haeret,
intentos volvens oculos. Nec purpura regem
picta movet, nec sceptra movent Priameia tantum,
quantum in conubio natae thalamoque moratur;
et veteris Fauni volvit sub pectore sortem:
hunc illum fatis externa ab sede profectum

227 **dirimit,** *removet.* — **plaga,** *zona.* — 230 **undam,** *aquam.* — 233 **pigebit,** *paenitebit.* — 235 **fide,** *foederibus.* — 241 **repetit,** *revocat.* — 244 **receptas,** *ereptas.* — 254 **sortem,** *oraculum,* IV. 346.

spread wide between four other zones. From out that deluge, borne over so many a waste of waters, we ask for our country's gods a narrow resting-place, and a strip of shore safe from harm, and water and air, that are free to all. No disgrace shall we be to your kingdom, nor will the increase of your fame be slight, nor shall gratitude for so great a favor fade with time, nor yet Ausonia mourn that she received Troy to her bosom. I swear by Aeneas' star and by his strong right hand, if any one hath proved it in compact of peace or in war and arms, many a people, many a nation — scorn us not because we come even with fillets in our hands and words of supplication — have sought our alliance, and wished to join us to themselves. But heavenly oracles impelled us by their stern commands to seek out your lands. From here Dardanus sprung. To this place Apollo recalls us, and that by urgent high commands, to Tuscan Tiber, and the sacred waters of Numicius' spring. Aeneas offers thee besides some trifling presents from his former wealth, relics snatched from burning Troy. From this golden bowl father Anchises used to pour out libations at the altars. This was once borne by Priam when he summoned his people, as was his wont, and gave them laws, — this sceptre; this his sacred diadem, these his robes, the handiwork of Trojan dames."

While thus Ilioneus speaks, Latinus keeps his face bent down in steadfast gaze, and remains unmoved where he sits, rolling his eyes in earnest meditation. But neither the broidered purple robe nor the sceptre of Priam so much moves the king as does dwelling on the marriage of his daughter and nuptial rights, while he turns over in his mind the oracle of ancient Faunus. 'This, then, was that son-in-law coming from a foreign land, as prophesied by the

portendi generum, paribusque in regna vocari
auspiciis; huic progeniem virtute futuram
egregiam, et totum quae viribus occupet orbem.
tandem laetus ait: Di nostra incepta secundent
auguriumque suum! Dabitur, Troiane, quod optas.
munera nec sperno. Non vobis, rege Latino,
divitis uber agri Troiaeve opulentia deerit.
ipse modo Aeneas, nostri si tanta cupido est,
si iungi hospitio properat sociusque vocari,
adveniat, voltus neve exhorrescat amicos.
pars mihi pacis erit dextram tetigisse tyranni.
vos contra regi mea nunc mandata referte.
est mihi nata, viro gentis quam iungere nostrae
non patrio ex adyto sortes, non plurima caelo
monstra sinunt; generos externis adfore ab oris,
hoc Latio restare canunt, qui sanguine nostrum
nomen in astra ferant. Hunc illum poscere fata
et reor, et, si quid veri mens augurat, opto.
haec effatus equos numero pater eligit omni.
stabant ter centum nitidi in praesaepibus altis.
omnibus extemplo Teucris iubet ordine duci
instratos ostro alipedes pictisque tapetis;
aurea pectoribus demissa monilia pendent;
tecti auro, fulvum mandunt sub dentibus aurum;
absenti Aeneae currum geminosque iugalis
semine ab aetherio, spirantis naribus ignem,
illorum de gente, patri quos daedala Circe
supposita de matre nothos furata creavit.

262 **uber**, *ubertas, fertilitas.* — 264 **properat**, *valde cupit.* — 266 **pars**, *pignus, signum.* — 276 **extemplo**, *subito.* — 282 **daedala**, *ingeniosa.* — 283 **furata**, *furtim.*

fates, one called to rule with equal sway. To him there should be a progeny preëminent in valor and destined to master the whole world.' At length he joyfully speaks: "May the gods attend with favor our beginning and their own prediction! That shall be granted, Trojan, which you desire, nor do I scorn your gifts. You shall not lack, while Latinus is king, the bounty of a fruitful land, nor yet the wealth of Troy. Only let Aeneas, if his yearning for us is so great, if he is eager for the bond of friendship and to be called our ally, come to us himself. Let him not shrink from the face of a friend. A beginning of our league it shall be to me to have touched the hand of your king. Do you now take back to your prince in reply this my message: I have a daughter, whose union with a husband of our own race neither oracles from my father's shrine nor the many portents from heaven permit. That a son-in-law will come from foreign shores, that such is Latium's destiny, so they foretell; one who, by his issue, shall raise our name to the stars. That this is that man whom destiny demands, I both believe and, if my mind presages aught of truth, I so desire." Such words speaks the aged king and chooses horses from out his whole stud. They stood, three hundred, sleek of coat in lofty stalls. At once he ordered a wing-footed steed, caparisoned with broidered purple housings to be led out for each of the Trojans in succession. Golden poitrels hang down upon their breasts. They are covered with gold, of yellow gold the bits they champ under their teeth. For the absent Aeneas a chariot and pair of divine seed, breathing fire from their nostrils, of that stock which cunning Circe bred without the knowledge of her father, a bastard breed from a substituted dam. With such gifts from Latinus and

talibus Aeneadae donis dictisque Latini
sublimes in equis redeunt, pacemque reportant.
Ecce autem Inachiis sese referebat ab Argis
saeva Iovis coniunx, aurasque invecta tenebat,
et laetum Aenean classemque ex aethere longe
Dardaniam Siculo prospexit ab usque Pachyno.
moliri iam tecta videt, iam fidere terrae,
deseruisse rates. Stetit acri fixa dolore;
tum quassans caput haec effundit pectore dicta:
heu stirpem invisam, et fatis contraria nostris
fata Phrygum! num Sigeis occumbere campis,
num capti potuere capi? num incensa cremavit
Troia viros? medias acies mediosque per ignis
invenere viam. At, credo, mea numina tandem
fessa iacent, odiis aut exsaturata quievi. —
quin etiam patria excussos infesta per undas
ausa sequi et profugis toto me opponere ponto.
absumptae in Teucros vires caelique marisque.
quid Syrtes, aut Scylla mihi, quid vasta Charybdis
profuit? optato conduntur Thybridis alveo,
securi pelagi atque mei. Mars perdere gentem
immanem Lapithum valuit; concessit in iras
ipse deum antiquam genitor Calydona Dianae:
quod scelus aut Lapithas tantum, aut Calydona merentem?
ast ego, magna Iovis coniunx, nil linquere inausum
quae potui infelix, quae memet in omnia verti,
vincor ab Aenea. Quod si mea numina non sunt
magna satis, dubitem haud equidem implorare quod usquam est.

293 **stirpem**, *gentem*. — 294 **occumbere**, *moriri*. — 299 **excussos**, *expulsos*. — 305 **immanem**, *ingentem*. — **valuit**, *potuit*.

with his message the followers of Aeneas return mounted and with high hearts bringing back a message of peace.

But lo! returning from Inachian Argos there was the cruel wife of Jove, even now holding on her way lightly through the air. From the distant sky, even from above Sicilian Pachynus, she discerns glad-hearted Aeneas and the Dardan fleet. She sees how he is already rearing roofs, is already trusting to the land, having parted from his ships. Pierced with keen anguish she paused, then shaking her head, poured forth these words from her breast: "Ah, hated race! ah, fates opposed to mine — fates of the Phrygians! Can it then be that they fell on the Sigean plains? that the captured were captured? Did then Troy in burning burn, too, her men? Through the midst of battle-lines, through the midst of flames they have found a way. No doubt my power as goddess lies spent at last, or glutted with hate, I rest a while! Say rather I have deigned as a foe to hunt these men, driven from their country over seas, and to meet them exiled face to face everywhere on the deep. The powers of sky and sea have been spent against the Trojans. What have the Syrtes or Scylla, what has yawning Charybdis done for me? The Trojans are anchored in Tiber's channel, the haven they wished, safe from the sea and from me. Mars had power to destroy the giant race of the Lapithae. The father of the gods himself gave up ancient Calydon to the vengeance of Diana. For what crime deserved the Lapithae or Calydon such vengeance? But I, Jove's great consort, who have stooped without success to dare all, who have turned to every shift, am overcome by Aeneas! But if, goddess as I am, I have not might enough, let me not shrink from calling to my aid whatever power

flectere si nequeo Superos, Acheronta movebo.
non dabitur regnis, esto, prohibere Latinis,
atque immota manet fatis Lavinia coniunx:
at trahere, atque moras tantis licet addere rebus;
at licet amborum populos exscindere regum.
hac gener atque socer coeant mercede suorum.
sanguine Troiano et Rutulo dotabere, virgo,
et Bellona manet te pronuba. Nec face tantum
Cisseis praegnans ignis enixa iugalis;
quin idem Veneri partus suus et Paris alter,
funestaeque iterum recidiva in Pergama taedae.
Haec ubi dicta dedit, terras horrenda petivit:
luctificam Alecto dirarum ab sede dearum
infernisque ciet tenebris, cui tristia bella
iraeque insidiaeque et crimina noxia cordi.
odit et ipse pater Pluton, odere sorores
Tartareae monstrum: tot sese vertit in ora,
tam saevae facies, tot pullulat atra colubris.
quam Iuno his acuit verbis, ac talia fatur:
hunc mihi da proprium, virgo sata Nocte, laborem,
hanc operam, ne noster honos infractave cedat
fama loco, neu conubiis ambire Latinum
Aeneadae possint, Italosve obsidere finis.
tu potes unanimos armare in proelia fratres
atque odiis versare domos, tu verbera tectis
funereasque inferre faces, tibi nomina mille,
mille nocendi artes. Fecundum concute pectus,

313 **dabitur**, *licebit.* — 317 **coeant**, *coniungantur.* — 320 **iugalis**, *coniugalis.* — 323 **horrenda**, *torva.* — 326 **cordi**, *voluptati.* — 328 **ora**, *voltus.* — 329 **facies**, *formae.* — 331 **sata**, *filia.* — 333 **ambire**, *circumvenire.* — 338 **concute**, *excute.*

existeth anywhere. If I cannot bend the gods above, I will wake the powers of hell. It will not be vouchsafed to me to keep him from the throne of Latium — so be it — and Lavinia is destined unalterably to be his bride; still may one retard events so great, and add delays. Still may one cut off the subjects of both kings; at this price, at cost of their own peoples, let son-in-law and father make their league. Blood of Trojan and Rutulian shall be thy dower, lady, and Bellona waits to be thy bridesmaid; nor was Hecuba the only mother to teem with fire-brand and bring forth nuptial flames. Nay, Venus hath such another offspring for her own, another Paris, and again are there baleful marriage-torches for the Troy that is to be."

When she had uttered these words, in wild wrath she plunged down to earth and called woe-causing Alecto from the home of the awful goddesses and the darkness of the world below — Alecto, to whose heart mournful wars, and bursts of wrath, and plots, and guilty deeds are a delight. Hateful is she even to her father, Pluto, hateful to her Tartarean sisters, a monster and a fiend; so many the shapes she changes into, so dreadful their looks, so many the dark snakes she sprouts withal. Her Juno whets to fury, speaking words like these: "Grant me this, a service all thine own, daughter of Night; this trouble take, that my majesty may suffer no infringement, my fame lose no ground, and that the followers of Aeneas may not have power to win over Latinus through marriage-compact, or beset the Italian borders. Brothers one in soul thou canst arm for strife, and homes embroil in hate; thou canst bring the scourge on households and light the funeral torch. To thee belong a thousand names, a thousand ways of harming. Shake well thy teeming breast. Break

disice compositam pacem, sere crimina belli;
arma velit poscatque simul rapiatque iuventus.
Exin Gorgoneis Alecto infecta venenis
principio Latium et Laurentis tecta tyranni
celsa petit, tacitumque obsedit limen Amatae,
quam super adventu Teucrum Turnique hymenaeis
femineae ardentem curaeque iraeque coquebant.
huic dea caeruleis unum de crinibus anguem
conicit inque sinum praecordia ad intima subdit,
quo furibunda domum monstro permisceat omnem.
ille, inter vestes et levia pectora lapsus,
volvitur attactu nullo, fallitque furentem,
vipeream inspirans animam; fit tortile collo
aurum ingens coluber, fit longae taenia vittae,
innectitque comas, et membris lubricus errat.
ac dum prima lues udo sublapsa veneno
pertemptat sensus atque ossibus implicat ignem,
necdum animus toto percepit pectore flammam,
mollius, et solito matrum de more, locuta est,
multa super nata lacrimans Phrygiisque hymenaeis:
exsulibusne datur ducenda Lavinia Teucris,
o genitor? nec te miseret gnataeque tuique?
nec matris miseret, quam primo aquilone relinquet
perfidus, alta petens abducta virgine, praedo?
at non sic Phrygius penetrat Lacedaemona pastor
Ledaeamque Helenam Troianas vexit ad urbes?
quid tua sancta fides? quid cura antiqua tuorum
et consanguineo totiens data dextera Turno?
si gener externa petitur de gente Latinis,

339 **disice,** *rumpe.* — **crimina,** *causas.* — 341 **exin,** *extemplo.* — 342 **principio,** *primo.* — 345 **coquebant,** *inflammabant.* — 355 **pertemptat,** *subit.* — 356 **percepit,** *concepit.* — 361 **aquilone,** *vento.*

in sunder the bonds of peace, sow seeds of war; let the warrior youth at the same moment desire, demand, and snatch up arms."

At once Alecto, steeped in Gorgon poison, turns first to Latium and the lofty palace of the Laurentine king, and crouches at the silent threshold of Amata, whom all a woman's cares and spite about the coming of the Trojans and the marriage with Turnus was heating to a glow. At her the goddess hurls a snake from her dark locks and buries it within her bosom's fold, close to the very heart, so that frenzied by this pest she may spread confusion through the whole house. The reptile gliding between her robe and her fair breast, coils about unfelt, and maddens unperceived, breathing into her its poisonous breath. The hideous snake becomes a golden necklace, becomes the festoon of her long fillet; it twines in and out her hair and winds its smooth way over her limbs. And while the infection, penetrating with moist venom, begins to steal over her senses and thrills her bones with fire, ere yet her spirit has quite felt the flame through her whole bosom, she speaks more gently, and as mothers are wont, shedding many tears about her daughter and the Phrygian marriage. "To exiles from Troy shall Lavinia be given in wedlock, father? Have you no pity for your daughter and yourself? No pity for the mother, whom with the first fair wind that pirate will leave, all faithless, and make for the deep with his stolen bride? But was it not even so that the Phrygian shepherd won his way to Lacedaemon, and bore off Helen, daughter of Leda, to Trojan cities? What of your solemn pledge? What of your care of old for your own? And that right hand given so many times to your kinsman Turnus? If a son-in-law must be sought for the

idque sedet, Faunique premunt te iussa parentis,
omnem equidem sceptris terram, quae libera nostris
dissidet, externam reor et sic dicere divos.
et Turno, si prima domus repetatur origo,
Inachus Acrisiusque patres mediaeque Mycenae.
His ubi nequiquam dictis experta Latinum
contra stare videt, penitusque in viscera lapsum
serpentis furiale malum, totamque pererrat,
tum vero infelix, ingentibus excita monstris,
immensam sine more furit lymphata per urbem:
ceu quondam torto volitans sub verbere turbo,
quem pueri magno in gyro vacua atria circum
intenti ludo exercent; ille actus habena
curvatis fertur spatiis; stupet inscia supra
impubesque manus, mirata volubile buxum;
dant animos plagae. Non cursu segnior illo
per medias urbes agitur populosque ferocis.
quin etiam in silvas, simulato numine Bacchi,
maius adorta nefas maioremque orsa furorem,
evolat, et natam frondosis montibus abdit,
quo thalamum eripiat Teucris taedasque moretur,
euhoe Bacche, fremens, solum te virgine dignum
vociferans: etenim mollis tibi sumere thyrsos,
te lustrare choro, sacrum tibi pascere crinem.
fama volat, furiisque accensas pectore matres
idem omnis simul ardor agit, nova quaerere tecta
deseruere domos, ventis dant colla comasque;
ast aliae tremulis ululatibus aethera complent,

368 **sedet**, *stat.* — 374 **contra stare**, *resistere.* — 377 **immensam**, *magnam.* — **more**, *exemplo.* — **lymphata**, *furiosa.* — 380 **habena**, *flagello.* — 388 **thalamum**, *sponsam.* — 391 **pascere**, *diffundere.*

Latins from a foreign race, and that is fixed, and the commands of your father Faunus constrain you, I, for my part, hold every land foreign that is free from our rule and lies apart, and so, I think, the gods intend. Nay, Turnus, if his lineage be traced back to the beginning, has Inachus and Acrisius as forefathers and central Mycenae for his home."

But when Amata, trying these words in vain, sees Latinus stand opposed, and when the serpent's maddening venom had sunk deep into her vitals and was thrilling through her whole frame, then truly, most unhappy and crazed by awful fancies, with unexampled fury she wildly raves through the city's whole extent. Just as sometimes under the whirling whip flies a top, which boys, in a great ring and all intent upon their sport, lash through vacant courts round and round. Round and round it spins driven by the thong. The beardless band bends over it in ignorant wonder, amazed to see how the box-wood top can fly. The blows give it quicker motion. With course no less swift than that, through the heart of cities she rushes, through fierce peoples. Nay more, feigning Bacchic frenzy, essaying greater wrong, and entering on a wilder craze, she flies forth into the woods and hides her daughter among the leafy hills, that she may snatch her from the marriage bed of the Trojans and delay the nuptial torch, crying, "Evoe, Bacchus!" with shouts proclaiming thee alone worthy of the maiden, because for thee she takes soft-wreathéd wands, thee she circles round in the dance, for thee she lets loose her sacred hair. Rumor flies abroad; frenzy kindles the hearts of mothers. At once the same passion drives all to seek new dwellings. They have left their homes; they bare their necks and tresses to the winds. But some fill the air with quivering

pampineasque gerunt incinctae pellibus hastas.
ipsa inter medias flagrantem fervida pinum
sustinet, ac natae Turnique canit hymenaeos,
sanguineam torquens aciem, torvumque repente
clamat: Io matres, audite, ubi quaeque, Latinae!
si qua piis animis manet infelicis Amatae
gratia, si iuris materni cura remordet,
solvite crinalis vittas, capite orgia mecum.
talem inter silvas, inter deserta ferarum,
reginam Alecto stimulis agit undique Bacchi.

Postquam visa satis primos acuisse furores,
consiliumque omnemque domum vertisse Latini,
protinus hinc fuscis tristis dea tollitur alis
audacis Rutuli ad muros, quam dicitur urbem
Acrisioneis Danae fundasse colonis,
praecipiti delata Noto. Locus Ardea quondam
dictus avis, et nunc magnum tenet Ardea nomen;
sed Fortuna fuit. Tectis hic Turnus in altis
iam mediam nigra carpebat nocte quietem.
Alecto torvam faciem et furialia membra
exuit; in voltus sese transformat anilis
et frontem obscenam rugis arat; induit albos
cum vitta crinis; tum ramum innectit olivae;
fit Calybe Iunonis anus templique sacerdos,
et iuveni ante oculos his se cum vocibus offert:
Turne, tot incassum fusos patiere labores,
et tua Dardaniis transcribi sceptra colonis?
rex tibi coniugium et quaesitas sanguine dotes
abnegat, externusque in regnum quaeritur heres.

399 **aciem,** *oculum.* — 403 **capite,** *suscipite.* — 406 **acuisse,** *excitasse, accendisse.* — 407 **vertisse,** *evertisse.* — 413 **fuit,** *abiit, aufugit.* — 414 **carpebat,** *capiebat.* — 417 **obscenam,** *foedam.* — 421 **incassum,** *frustra.* — **fusos,** *perditos.* — 422 **transcribi,** *transferri.*

cries, clad in skins, and bearing vine-wreathed spears. In their midst Amata herself all glowing holds aloft a burning pine-torch, chanting the bridal song of Turnus and her daughter, rolling blood-shot eyes, and of a sudden cries with savage voice: "Ho, mothers of Latium, hear me all, where'er ye be, if any love in kind hearts remains for poor Amata. If haunting care for a mother's rights stirs your souls, loose the fillets of your hair, take up with me the rites of Bacchus." So frenzied does Alecto drive the queen this way and that among the woods, among the lonely haunts of wild beasts with goads of Bacchus.

When the Fury deemed she had whetted enough the queen's first frenzies and had overturned the plan and all the house of Latinus, forthwith the awful goddess, rising on dusky wings, speeds thence to the walls of the bold Rutulian, to the city founded, it is said, by Danae for Argive settlers, borne hither from her course by the swift south wind. The place was once called Ardea by men of old; even now it keeps the great name Ardea, but its prosperity is no more. Here, Turnus, in his high-roofed palace, was now plucking deep repose from the dark night. Alecto puts off her hideous looks and form of a fury; she transforms herself to an old woman in features and furrows her ugly brow with wrinkles; she puts on white hair together with a fillet, and twines it round with spray of olive; she becomes Calybe, the aged priestess of Juno's temple, and before the eyes of the young warrior presents herself with these words: "Turnus, wilt thou let so many toils be spent in vain and thy sceptre be transferred to Dardan settlers? The king refuses thee thy bride and the dowry earned with thy blood, and an heir from afar is sought for the throne. Go

i nunc, ingratis offer te, inrise, periclis;
Tyrrhenas, i, sterne acies; tege pace Latinos.
haec adeo tibi me, placida cum nocte iaceres,
ipsa palam fari omnipotens Saturnia iussit.
quare age, et armari pubem portisque moveri
laetus in arma para, et Phrygios, qui flumine pulchro
consedere, duces pictasque exure carinas.
caelestum vis magna iubet. Rex ipse Latinus,
ni dare coniugium et dicto parere fatetur,
sentiat, et tandem Turnum experiatur in armis.
Hic iuvenis, vatem inridens, sic orsa vicissim
ore refert: Classes invectas Thybridis undam
non, ut rere, meas effugit nuntius auris;
ne tantos mihi finge metus. Nec regia Iuno
immemor est nostri;
sed te victa situ verique effeta senectus,
o mater, curis nequiquam exercet, et arma
regum inter falsa vatem formidine ludit.
cura tibi divom effigies et templa tueri,
bella viri pacemque gerant, quis bella gerenda.
Talibus Alecto dictis exarsit in iras.
at iuveni oranti subitus tremor occupat artus;
deriguere oculi: tot Erinys sibilat hydris,
tantaque se facies aperit; tum flammea torquens
lumina cunctantem et quaerentem dicere plura
reppulit, et geminos erexit crinibus anguis,
verberaque insonuit, rabidoque haec addidit ore:
en ego victa situ, quam veri effeta senectus

429 **moveri**, *proficisci.* — 433 **dicto**, *iusso.* — 440 **situ**, *inertia.* — 441 **exercet**, *vexit, angit.* — 446 **oranti**, *loquenti.* — 447 **deriguere**, *horrore riguere.* — 449 **lumina**, *oculos.* — **cunctantem**, *morantem.* — 451 **verbera insonuit**, *flagello increpuit.*

now, thou scorn of men, face thankless dangers. Go, mow down the Tuscan lines, shield the Latins with peace. Just this the daughter of Saturn who hath all power bade me with her own lips say to thee face to face, while thou shouldst be slumbering in the tranquil night. Come then and joyfully get thy soldiers ready to arm and march forth from the gates to war; and as for the Phrygians, who have cast anchor in the fair stream, burn thou the leaders and their painted barks. Heaven's mighty power commands it. Let King Latinus himself, unless he consents to give thee thy bride and obey our behest, beware, and at last find out what Turnus is as a foe."

Thereat the hero, deriding the prophetess, thus in turn makes answer: "That a fleet has been borne into Tiber's stream, is not, as thou thinkest, news that has escaped my ears. Conjure me not such mighty terrors. Queenly Juno is not unmindful of me. But thee, mother, old age o'ercome by sloth and no longer capable of truth, plagues with cares in vain, and mocks thee, prophet though thou art, with groundless fear, amid the arms of kings. Let thy care be to watch over the statues and temples of the gods; wars and peace shall be the work of men, by whom wars must be waged."

Such the words at which Alecto blazed forth into wrath. But the youth, even while speaking, a sudden trembling seizes in the limbs. His eyes grow fixed, so many snakes does the fury hiss withal, so hideous the face that shows itself. Then rolling her flaming eyes, as he faltered and sought for further words, she thrust him back, and from her locks raised up two snakes, and made her lash resound and added these words with foaming lips: "Lo, it is I, o'ercome by sloth, whom old age no longer

arma inter regum falsa formidine ludit !
respice ad haec: adsum dirarum ab sede sororum;
bella manu letumque gero.
sic effata facem iuveni coniecit, et atro
lumine fumantis fixit sub pectore taedas.
olli somnum ingens rumpit pavor, ossaque et artus
perfudit toto proruptus corpore sudor.
arma amens fremit, arma toro tectisque requirit;
saevit amor ferri et scelerata insania belli,
ira super: magno veluti cum flamma sonore
virgea suggeritur costis undantis aeni,
exsultantque aestu latices; furit intus aquai
fumidus atque alte spumis exuberat amnis;
nec iam se capit unda; volat vapor ater ad auras.
ergo iter ad regem polluta pace Latinum
indicit primis iuvenum, et iubet arma parari,
tutari Italiam, detrudere finibus hostem;
se satis ambobus Teucrisque venire Latinisque.
haec ubi dicta dedit divosque in vota vocavit,
certatim sese Rutuli exhortantur in arma.
hunc decus egregium formae movet atque iuventae,
hunc atavi reges, hunc claris dextera factis.
Dum Turnus Rutulos animis audacibus implet,
Alecto in Teucros Stygiis se concitat alis,
arte nova speculata locum, quo litore pulcher
insidiis cursuque feras agitabat Iulus,
hic subitam canibus rabiem Cocytia virgo
obicit et noto naris contingit odore,
ut cervum ardentes agerent: quae prima laborum
causa fuit belloque animos accendit agrestis.

462 **super,** *insuper.* — 464 **latices,** *aquae.* — 466 **se capit,** *se continet.* — 467 **polluta,** *violata.* — 473 **egregium,** *praestans.*

capable of truth, mocks with groundless fear amid the arms of kings. Behold again these signs. I am come from the home of the dread sisters; wars I wield in my hand, and death." As thus she spoke, she hurled a brand at the hero and planted it, smoking with lurid flames, underneath his breast. A mighty shock breaks the bonds of slumber; his body and limbs are bathed with sweat which bursts forth from his whole body. "Arms!" he madly cries; for arms he searches couch and palace. Passion for the sword rages and the accursed craze for war, and wrath to crown all. As when with loud crackling a fire of twigs under the ribs of a seething caldron mounts high and the heat makes the waters dance; within, the steaming flood is all a whirl and bubbles high in foam, till the wave contains itself no longer, but flies off in black vapor, commingling with the air; so then Turnus breaking the peace proclaims to the captains of his band a march against King Latinus and gives command to make ready arms, to protect Italy, and thrust forth the foe from the land, declaring himself a match both for the Trojans and the Latins. When he had uttered such words and called upon the gods to witness his vows, with eager zeal the Rutulians rouse one another to war. This one Turnus' peerless grace of form and youth kindles; this one his kingly ancestry; this one the glorious deeds of his right arm.

While Turnus fills the Rutulians with hearts of daring, Alecto on Stygian pinions wings her swift way against the Trojans and with new wiles views the place where, on the shore, fair Iulus was hunting the game with snares and chase. Here the infernal maiden flings on his hounds a sudden lure, and touches their nostrils with a well-known scent, to make them chase a stag in full cry: this was the

cervus erat forma praestanti et cornibus ingens,
Tyrrhidae pueri quem matris ab ubere raptum
nutribant Tyrrhusque pater, cui regia parent
armenta, et late custodia credita campi.
adsuetum imperiis soror omni Silvia cura
mollibus intexens ornabat cornua sertis,
pectebatque ferum, puroque in fonte lavabat.
Ille manum patiens mensaeque adsuetus erili
errabat silvis rursusque ad limina nota
ipse domum sera quamvis se nocte ferebat.
hunc procul errantem rabidae venantis Iuli
commovere canes, fluvio cum forte secundo
deflueret, ripaque aestus viridante levaret.
ipse etiam, eximiae laudis succensus amore,
Ascanius curvo direxit spicula cornu ;
nec dextrae erranti deus afuit, actaque multo
perque uterum sonitu perque ilia venit harundo.
saucius at quadrupes nota intra tecta refugit,
successitque gemens stabulis, questuque cruentus
atque imploranti similis tectum omne replebat.
Silvia prima soror, palmis percussa lacertos,
auxilium vocat et duros conclamat agrestis.
olli, pestis enim tacitis latet aspera silvis,
improvisi adsunt, hic torre armatus obusto,
stipitis hic gravidi nodis ; quod cuique repertum
rimanti, telum ira facit. Vocat agmina Tyrrhus,
quadrifidam quercum cuneis ut forte coactis
scindebat, rapta spirans immane securi.

492 **ipse**, *sua sponte*. — 494 **commovere**, *excitavere*. — 496 **amore**, *desiderio*. — 498–499 **acta . . . venit**, *adacta est, penetravit*. **harundo**, *spiculum, sagitta* — 500 **saucius**, *vulneratus*. — 506 **torre**, *sude*. — **obusto**, *praeusto*. — 508 **rimanti**, *quaerenti*. — 510 **immane**, *saeve*..

first cause of woes, kindling the hearts of rustics to war.

There was a stag of surpassing beauty, with towering horns, which the sons of Tyrrhus had snatched from its dam and used to tend, they and their father Tyrrhus, who kept the royal herds, and had all the wide plain committed to his charge. The wild creature, trained to obey, Silvia, their sister, used to deck with all care, twining its antlers with soft festoons ; to comb it, too, and wash it in a clear stream. The stag, patient of the hand and accustomed to the table of its master, would graze at large in the woods and return home of itself, to the well-known door, however late at night. As once it was wandering far, the maddened hounds of the huntsman Iulus started it, while it chanced, now to be floating down a stream, now cooling its heat on the green bank. Also Ascanius himself, burning with desire for uncommon praise, bent his bow and aimed his shaft, nor was a god's presence wanting to his erring hand ; with a loud whiz the reed flies, driven through belly and through flank. But the wounded creature fled to its familiar shelter, reached its fold moaning, and covered with blood and like one pleading, filled the whole house with its wail.

The sister Silvia is the first to call for help, smiting her arms with open hands, and gathers the hardy rustics by her cries. They, for the fell fiend lurks in the silent woods, are speedily at hand, armed, this one with a stake burned at the end, this one with heavy knotted club ; whatever each one finds, as he searches round, wrath makes his weapon. Tyrrhus, as by chance he was cleaving in four a log of oak, driving home the wedges, calls his bands to the fray and snatches up his axe panting with wild rage. But the

at saeva e speculis tempus dea nacta nocendi
ardua tecta petit stabuli, et de culmine summo
pastorale canit signum, cornuque recurvo
Tartaream intendit vocem, qua protinus omne
contremuit nemus et silvae insonuere profundae ;
audiit et Triviae longe lacus ; audiit amnis
sulfurea Nar albus aqua fontesque Velini,
et trepidae matres pressere ad pectora natos.
tum vero ad vocem celeres, qua bucina signum
dira dedit, raptis concurrunt undique telis
indomiti agricolae ; nec non et Troia pubes
Ascanio auxilium castris effundit apertis.
direxere acies. Non iam certamine agresti,
stipitibus duris agitur sudibusve praeustis,
sed ferro ancipiti decernunt, atraque late
horrescit strictis seges ensibus, aeraque fulgent
sole lacessita, et lucem sub nubila iactant :
fluctus uti primo coepit cum albescere vento,
paulatim sese tollit mare et altius undas
erigit, inde imo consurgit ad aethera fundo.
hic iuvenis primam ante aciem stridente sagitta,
natorum Tyrrhi fuerat qui maximus, Almo,
sternitur ; haesit enim sub gutture volnus et udae
vocis iter tenuemque inclusit sanguine vitam.
corpora multa virum circa, seniorque Galaesus,
dum paci medium se offert, iustissimus unus
qui fuit Ausoniisque olim ditissimus arvis :
quinque greges illi balantum, quina redibant
armenta, et terram centum vertebat aratris.

518 **natos**, *infantes*. — 519 **vocem**, *sonum*. — 524 **sudibus praeustis**, *torribus obustis*, (506). — 525 **ferro ancipiti**, *bipenni*. — 527 **lacessita**, *percussa*. — 533 **volnus**, *sagitta*. —534 **inclusit**, *interclusit*. — 536 **medium**, *deprecatorem*. — 538 **balantum**, *ovium*.

baleful goddess, from her look-out discovering the moment for mischief, wings her way to the steep roof of a hut and from the highest peak sounds the shepherds' signal, straining forth on crooked horn a hellish blast, whereat at once all the wood trembled and the forests echoed to their inmost depths. The lake of Trivia heard it far away, the river Nar, white with sulphurous stream heard it, and the waters of Velinus, and terror-stricken mothers pressed their children to their breasts.

Then indeed in answer to the call in haste they snatch up arms and rush from all around to where the dread bugle gave alarm, those untamed rustics. Likewise the Trojan warriors, too, pour forth aid for Ascanius from the open camp. Their lines are formed; no longer in a rustic contest is the battle waged with heavy clubs and charred stakes, but with two-edged steel they fight, and all around, the dark corn-land bristles with drawn swords and their bronze arms gleam, smitten by the sun, flinging light upon the clouds; as when, at the rising of the wind, the waves begin to whiten, little by little the sea lifts itself and heaves its billows higher, then mounts from its very bottom to the sky.

Then a young warrior, the eldest born of Tyrrhus' sons, Almo, is laid low in the first rank by a whizzing shaft. For it pierced his throat and sticking in the wound, choked the course of the liquid voice with blood and stopped the slender life. Here and there lie many fallen heroes; old Galaesus, too, falls as he throws himself between the hosts to plead for peace — Galaesus, the one most just and then richest in Ausonian lands. Five flocks of bleating sheep, all his, five herds used to come back from pasture; his land he turned with a hundred ploughs.

Atque ea per campos aequo dum Marte geruntur,
promissi dea facta potens, ubi sanguine bellum
imbuit et primae commisit funera pugnae,
deserit Hesperiam, et caeli conversa per auras
Iunonem victrix adfatur voce superba :
en, perfecta tibi bello discordia tristi !
dic, in amicitiam coeant et foedera iungant !
quandoquidem Ausonio respersi sanguine Teucros,
hoc etiam his addam, tua si mihi certa voluntas :
finitimas in bella feram rumoribus urbes,
accendamque animos insani Martis amore,
undique ut auxilio veniant : spargam arma per agros.
tum contra Iuno : Terrorum et fraudis abunde est :
stant belli causae : pugnatur comminus armis ;
quae fors prima dedit, sanguis novus imbuit arma.
talia coniugia et talis celebrent hymenaeos
egregium Veneris genus et rex ipse Latinus.
te super aetherias errare licentius auras
haud Pater ille velit, summi regnator Olympi.
cede locis. Ego, si qua super fortuna laborum est,
ipsa regam. Talis dederat Saturnia voces ;
illa autem attollit stridentis anguibus alas,
Cocytique petit sedem, supera ardua linquens.
est locus Italiae medio sub montibus altis,
nobilis et fama multis memoratus in oris,
Amsancti valles ; densis hunc frondibus atrum
urguet utrimque latus nemoris, medioque fragosus
dat sonitum saxis et torto vertice torrens.
hic specus horrendum et saevi spiracula Ditis

540 **aequo**, *ancipiti.* — 548 **voluntas**, *favor.* — 549 **feram**, *rapiam.* 553 **stant**, *constitutae sunt.* — 555 **coniugia**, *conubia.* — 560 **regam**, *derigam.* — **dederat**, *ediderat.* — 566 **latus nemoris**, *collis nemorosus.*

While thus the fight goes on in the plains with Mars impartial, the fiend, her promise now fulfilled, when she had begun the war with blood, and brought on the slaughter of the first battle shock, leaves Hesperia, and, turning her course through the air of heaven, victorious, addresses Juno with proud words: "Lo, at thy behest strife is complete through deadly war. Say the word, let them come together in friendship and unite in truce. Since I have sprinkled the Trojans with Ausonian blood, this favor also I will add thereto, if I am sure of thy consent. Neighboring cities I will bring into the war through rumors, and I will kindle hearts with mad passion for strife, so that they shall come from every side to help. I will strow arms over the fields." Then Juno in reply: "Of panic and deceit there is enough; causes of war stand fixed; the fight goes on amain; such arms as chance first gave, fresh blood hath dyed. Let such be the marriage and such the nuptial rites they celebrate, the noble son of Venus and king Latinus himself. That thou shouldst roam here in upper air more at will, yon father would not grant, ruler of high Olympus. Begone from here; whatever fortune in the struggle comes, I will myself direct." So spake the child of Saturn; but Alecto lifts her wings hissing with serpents and seeks by Cocytus her dwelling-place, leaving the world above.

There is a place in the heart of Italy, at the foot of lofty mountains, notable and famed in many lands, the valley of Amsanctus; this a wooded slope, dark with thick foliage confines on either side, and in its midst a broken torrent goes roaring over rocks with whirling eddies. Here an awful cavern, breathing vent of cruel Dis, men show, and a mighty chasm from the bursting up

monstrantur, ruptoque ingens Acheronte vorago
pestiferas aperit fauces, quis condita Erinys,
invisum numen, terras caelumque levabat.
Nec minus interea extremam Saturnia bello
imponit regina manum. Ruit omnis in urbem
pastorum ex acie numerus, caesosque reportant
Almonem puerum foedatique ora Galaesi,
implorantque deos, obtestanturque Latinum.
Turnus adest, medioque in crimine caedis et igni
terrorem ingeminat: Teucros in regna vocari;
stirpem admisceri Phrygiam; se limine pelli.
tum, quorum attonitae Baccho nemora avia matres
insultant thiasis, — neque enim leve nomen Amatae, —
undique collecti coeunt, Martemque fatigant.
ilicet infandum cuncti contra omina bellum,
contra fata deum, perverso numine poscunt.
certatim regis circumstant tecta Latini;
ille velut pelagi rupes immota resistit, —
ut pelagi rupes magno veniente fragore,
quae sese, multis circum latrantibus undis,
mole tenet; scopuli nequiquam et spumea circum
saxa fremunt, laterique inlisa refunditur alga.
verum ubi nulla datur caecum exsuperare potestas
consilium, et saevae nutu Iunonis eunt res,
multa deos aurasque pater testatus inanis,
frangimur heu fatis, inquit, ferimurque procella!
ipsi has sacrilego pendetis sanguine poenas,
o miseri. Te, Turne, nefas, te triste manebit

575 **foedati**, *vulnerati*. — 578 **ingeminat**, *auget*. — 583 **ilicet**, *extemplo, subito*. — **infandum**, *nefandum*. — 584 **perverso**, *adverso*. — 591 **caecum**, *temerarium*. — 592 **eunt**, *procedunt*. — 593 **testatus**, *obtestatus*. — 594 **ferimur**, *abripimur*.

of Acheron opes its pestilential jaws ; within these vanished the fury, a fiend abhorred, and brought relief to earth and sky.

But none the less meanwhile does Saturnia, the queen, put the last stroke to her plan of war. The whole body of shepherds rush from the battle-field to the city and bring back the slain, the boy Almo and Galaesus, his face all ghastly with wounds, and invoke the gods and adjure Latinus. Turnus is there and amid the fiery outcry at the slaughter redoubles the alarm; that the Trojans are summoned into the kingdom ; that the Phrygian race is to be mingled with the Latin ; that he himself is banished from the palace. Then they whose women with Bacchic frenzy foot the pathless woods in wild dances (for no light thing is Amata's name) muster from everywhere and tire Latinus with cries of "War !" "War !" At once and with one voice they demand unhallowed war, against the omens, against the fates of the gods, prompted by some deity malign. In struggling crowds they swarm about the palace of King Latinus. He like a rock in the sea, stands unmoved ; like a rock in the sea which keeps its place by its mass, despite the loud, on-coming crash of waters, amid the countless waves that bark about ; vainly roar the peaks and foaming crags around ; in vain is the sea-weed dashed against its side and swept away.

But when no power is given to overcome their blind purpose and things move on at cruel Juno's beck, the father, many times calling the gods to witness, and the idle air, cries out, "Alas, we are crushed by the fates, we are swept away by the storm ! You yourselves shall pay the penalty for this with your impious blood, O, hapless men ! Thee, Turnus, man of guilt, dire vengeance shall

supplicium, votisque deos venerabere seris.
nam mihi parta quies, omnisque in limine portus;
funere felici spolior. Nec plura locutus
saepsit se tectis, rerumque reliquit habenas.

Mos erat Hesperio in Latio, quem protinus urbes
Albanae coluere sacrum, nunc maxima rerum
Roma colit, cum prima movent in proelia Martem,
sive Getis inferre manu lacrimabile bellum
Hyrcanisve Arabisve parant, seu tendere ad Indos
auroramque sequi Parthosque reposcere signa:
sunt geminae Belli portae, sic nomine dicunt,
religione sacrae et saevi formidine Martis;
centum aerei claudunt vectes aeternaque ferri
robora, nec custos absistit limine Ianus:
has, ubi certa sedet patribus sententia pugnae,
ipse Quirinali trabea cinctuque Gabino
insignis reserat stridentia limina Consul;
ipse vocat pugnas, sequitur tum cetera pubes,
aereaque adsensu conspirant cornua rauco.
hoc et tum Aeneadis indicere bella Latinus
more iubebatur tristisque recludere portas.
abstinuit tactu pater, aversusque refugit
foeda ministeria, et caecis se condidit umbris.
tum regina deum caelo delapsa morantis
impulit ipsa manu portas, et cardine verso
belli ferratos rumpit Saturnia postis.
ardet inexcita Ausonia atque immobilis ante;
pars pedes ire parat campis, pars arduus altis
pulverulentus equis furit; omnes arma requirunt.

599 **funere,** *morte.* — 601 **protinus,** *perpetuo.* — 612 **trabea,** *toga.* — 613 **reserat,** *aperit.* — **limina,** *fores.* — 617 **recludere,** *reserare.* — 619 **se condidit,** *se saepsit* (600). — 622 **postis,** *fores.*

await, and too late shalt thou pray to the gods. As for me, rest is secured; I am close to my haven's verge. Only of a happy end am I deprived." Then, saying no more, he shut himself up in the palace and let go the reins of power.

There was a custom in ancient Latium, a sacred rite, which the Alban cities kept up unbroken, still observed by Rome, mistress of the world, when first they rouse Mars to battle, getting ready to wage woful war with valor on the Getae, or Hyrcanians, or Arabians, or to march against the Indians, to follow the dawn, and wrest back standards from the Parthians.

There are twin gates of war—so they name them—held sacred through awe and dread of savage Mars, closed by a hundred brazen bolts and the everlasting strength of iron. The guardian Janus never quits the threshold. These gates, when once the purpose of the fathers is firmly fixed on war, these creaking portals, the consul himself opens, conspicuous by his Quirinal robe and girded as the Gabines were; with his own voice he invokes war; then the rest of the warriors take up the cry, and horns of brass sound forth in harsh accord. Then, too, obedient to this rite, they bade Latinus declare war against the followers of Aeneas, and open the dreadful gates. The father would not touch them, but turning away shrank from the loathsome office and hid himself in the deep gloom of the palace. Then Saturnia, queen of the gods, darting down from the sky, smote the lingering portals with her own hand and burst wide on turning hinge the iron barred gates of war. Ausonia, unroused and all inert before, is aflame. A part make ready to march on foot over the plains; a part career about mounted on high steeds amid clouds of dust; all demand arms; a

pars levis clipeos et spicula lucida tergent
arvina pingui, subiguntque in cote secures;
signaque ferre iuvat, sonitusque audire tubarum.
quinque adeo magnae positis incudibus urbes
tela novant: Atina potens Tiburque superbum,
Ardea Crustumerique et turrigerae Antemnae.
tegmina tuta cavant capitum, flectuntque salignas
umbonum crates; alii thoracas aenos
aut levis ocreas lento ducunt argento;
vomeris huc et falcis honos, huc omnis aratri
cessit amor; recoquunt patrios fornacibus enses.
classica iamque sonant; it bello tessera signum.
hic galeam tectis trepidus rapit; ille frementis
ad iuga cogit equos; clipeumque auroque trilicem
loricam induitur, fidoque accingitur ense.
Pandite nunc Helicona, deae, cantusque movete,
qui bello exciti reges, quae quemque secutae
complerint campos acies, quibus Itala iam tum
floruerit terra alma viris, quibus arserit armis;
et meministis enim, divae, et memorare potestis;
ad nos vix tenuis famae perlabitur aura.
Primus init bellum Tyrrhenis asper ab oris
contemptor divom Mezentius agminaque armat.
filius huic iuxta Lausus, quo pulchrior alter
non fuit, excepto Laurentis corpore Turni.
Lausus, equum domitor debellatorque ferarum,
ducit Agyllina nequiquam ex urbe secutos
mille viros, dignus, patriis qui laetior esset
imperiis, et cui pater haud Mezentius esset.
Post hos insignem palma per gramina currum

627 **arvina**, *adeps*. — 634 **ducunt**, *procedunt*. — 645 **memorare**, *narrare*. — 647 **asper**, *saevus, crudelis*. — 655 **gramina**, *campos*.

part rub smooth their shields and brighten up their darts with rich fat, and press down their axes on the grindstone. 'Tis their delight to bear standards and hear the blare of trumpets. Five great cities, and no less, set up anvils and forge weapons anew, powerful Atina, proud Tibur, Ardea, Crustumeri, and Antemnae with her crown of towers. They hollow out safe coverings for the head and weave wicker shields of osier twigs; others beat out breast-plates of bronze or polished greaves of ductile silver; to this has the share's, the sickle's pride, to this all love for the plough given place; once more they forge in furnaces the swords of their fathers. Now the war trumps sound; now passes the watch-word, sign for war. This one with eager haste snatches a helmet from his roof-tree; that one forces to the yoke his snorting steeds; shield and golden three-plied corslet he dons and to his side girds his trusty sword.

Open now Helicon, ye Muses, and inspire my song! Tell what kings were roused to war, what hosts filled the plains and whom they followed; of what heroes even then Italy boasted, land of bounty; with what arms she was ablaze. For ye remember, Muses, and have power to tell; to us scarce comes a faint breath of tradition.

First to enter the war and first to arm his bands is Mezentius from Tuscan shores, fierce scorner of the gods. By his side marched Lausus, his son, than whom no second was more comely, save only fair Turnus of Laurentum. Lausus, tamer of horses and subduer of wild beasts, leads from the city of Agylla in vain a thousand followers, Lausus worthy to have been happier in the sovereignty of a father, and worthy to have had another sire than Mezentius.

After these, displaying on the field his palm-

victoresque ostentat equos satus Hercule pulchro
pulcher Aventinus, clipeoque insigne paternum
centum anguis cinctamque gerit serpentibus Hydram;
collis Aventini silva quem Rhea sacerdos
furtivum partu sub luminis edidit oras,
mixta deo mulier, postquam Laurentia victor
Geryone exstincto Tirynthius attigit arva,
Tyrrhenoque boves in flumine lavit Hiberas.
pila manu saevosque gerunt in bella dolones,
et tereti pugnant mucrone veruque Sabello.
ipse pedes, tegumen torquens immane leonis,
terribili impexum saeta, cum dentibus albis
indutus capiti, sic regia tecta subibat,
horridus, Herculeoque umeros innexus amictu.
Tum gemini fratres Tiburtia moenia linquunt,
fratris Tiburti dictam cognomine gentem,
Catillusque acerque Coras, Argiva iuventus,
et primam ante aciem densa inter tela feruntur
ceu duo nubigenae cum vertice montis ab alto
descendunt Centauri, Homolen Othrymque nivalem
linquentes cursu rapido; dat euntibus ingens
silva locum, et magno cedunt virgulta fragore.
Nec Praenestinae fundator defuit urbis,
Volcano genitum pecora inter agrestia regem
inventumque focis omnis quem credidit aetas,
Caeculus. Hunc legio late comitatur agrestis,
quique altum Praeneste viri, quique arva Gabinae
Iunonis gelidumque Anienem et roscida rivis
Hernica saxa colunt, quos dives Anagnia pascit,
quos, Amasene pater. Non illis omnibus arma,

656 **satus,** *filius.* — 662 **attigit,** *advenit.* — 664 **dolones,** *iacula.* — 666 **tegumen,** *pellem.* — 667 **impexum,** *hirsutum.* — **saeta,** *villis,* I. — 669 **innexus,** *tectus.*

crowned chariot and his victorious steeds, comes the seed of handsome Hercules, handsome Aventinus, and on his shield he bears the emblem of his father, the Hydra, girt with a hundred snakes. Him in a grove of the Aventine hill, the priestess Rhea bore in secret and brought forth to the realms of light, a woman uniting with a god, after the hero of Tiryns, slayer of Geryon, came as victor to the fields of Laurentum and bathed his Iberian cows in the Tuscan stream. Javelins in their hands and cruel pikes his men bear to the war, and fight with tapering sword and Sabellian spear. He himself on foot, flinging round him a huge lion's skin with shaggy, awful mane, the white teeth encircling his head, thus entered the royal palace, fierce of aspect, his shoulders robed like those of Hercules.

Then two brothers leave the walls of Tibur — city and people called from the name of their brother Tiburtus — Catillus and bold Coras, youths of Argos, and in the front ranks storm along mid showers of darts; as when from a high mountain top come down two cloud-born Centaurs, leaving Homole and snow-covered Othrys in their swift career, the mighty woods part at their approach and bushes fall with a loud crash.

Nor did the founder of Praeneste's town fail to come, born to Vulcan mid flocks of the field, a prince, and found at the hearth, so every age hath believed, Caeculus his name. Him attends a band of peasants loosely ordered[1], the men who dwell in high Praeneste and the lands of Gabii, sacred to Juno, and by cold Anio's banks, and on the Hernic cliffs, bedewed by streams. These thou dost feed, rich Anagnia, and thy stream, too, father Amasenus.

[1] It is impossible to fix the meaning of **late**. It may mean, *collected from far and wide.*

nec cıipei currusve sonant ; pars maxima glandes
liventis plumbi spargit ; pars spicula gestat
bina manu ; fulvosque lupi de pelle galeros
tegmen habent capiti ; vestigia nuda sinistri
instituere pedis ; crudus tegit altera pero.

At Messapus, equum domitor, Neptunia proles,
quem neque fas igni cuiquam nec sternere ferro,
iam pridem resides populos desuetaque bello
agmina in arma vocat subitò, ferrumque retractat.
hi Fescenninas acies Aequosque Faliscos,
hi Soractis habent arces Flaviniaque arva,
et Cimini cum monte lacum lucosque Capenos.
ibant aequati numero, regemque canebant :
ceu quondam nivei liquida inter nubila cycni
cum sese e pastu referunt et longa canoros
dant per colla modos ; sonat amnis et Asia longe
pulsa palus.
nec quisquam aeratas acies ex agmine tanto
misceri putet, aeriam sed gurgite ab alto
urgueri volucrum raucarum ad litora nubem.

Ecce, Sabinorum prisco de sanguine magnum
agmen agens Clausus magnique ipse agminis instar,
Claudia nunc a quo diffunditur et tribus et gens
per Latium, postquam in partem data Roma Sabinis.
una ingens Amiterna cohors priscique Quirites,
Ereti manus omnis oliviferaeque Mutuscae ;
qui Nomentum urbem, qui Rosea rura Velini,
qui Tetricae horrentis rupes montemque Severum
Casperiamque colunt Forulosque et flumen Himellae ;
qui Tiberim Fabarimque bibunt, quos frigida misit

687 **spargit,** *iacit.* — **gestat,** *gerit.* — 688 **galeros,** *pilleos.* — 693 **resides,** *inertes.* — 696 **arces,** *montes.* — 699 **quondam,** *interdum.* — 714 **misceri,** *convenire.*

Not all of them have ringing arms nor shields nor chariots; bullets of grey lead the most part fling; a part wield two javelins in their hands, and have tawny caps of wolf-skin for covering the head; the sole of the left foot is bare, as they march; a boot of untanned hide covers the other.

But Messapus, tamer of horses, son of Neptune, whom fate permits no one to lay low by fire or steel, without delay calls to arms clans now long inactive and hosts unused to war, and once more grasps the sword. These leaders have Fescennian troops and the Aequian Falisci. These bands inhabit the heights of Soracte, and the Flavinian lands, Mount Ciminus, its lakeside, too, and groves of Capena. They marched with measured tread and sang the praises of their king; as sing at times the snow-white swans amid the bright clouds, when they come back from feeding and pour from their long throats melodious notes; the river and the Asian mead far around re-echo with the song. No one would think the bronze-clad lines of so great a host were gathering for war, but rather that a cloud of harsh-voiced birds were pressing onward from the deep sea, through the air to land.

Lo, Clausus of the ancient stock of the Sabines, leading a great host, himself the equal of a great host, from whom the Claudian tribe and race is now spread wide through Latium, since Rome was given to be shared with the Sabines. With him a great band from Amiternum and the ancient Quirites, the whole force of Eretum and Mutusca, nurse of olives; those who dwell in the city of Nomentum, the Rosean fields of Velinus, on the cliffs of rugged Tetrica, and Mount Severus, and Casperia, and Foruli, and by the river Himella; and those who drink the Tiber, and the Fabaris; those whom cold

Nursia, et Hortinae classes populique Latini ;
quosque secans infaustum interluit Allia nomen :
quam multi Libyco volvuntur marmore fluctus,
saevus ubi Orion hibernis conditur undis ;
vel cum sole novo densae torrentur aristae,
aut Hermi campo, aut Lyciae flaventibus arvis.
scuta sonant, pulsuque pedum conterrita tellus.
Hinc Agamemnonius, Troiani nominis hostis,
curru iungit Halaesus equos, Turnoque ferocis
mille rapit populos, vertunt felicia Baccho
Massica qui rastris, et quos de collibus altis
Aurunci misere patres Sidicinaque iuxta
aequora, quique Cales linquunt, amnisque vadosi
accola Volturni, pariterque Saticulus asper
Oscorumque manus. Teretes sunt aclydes illis
tela ; sed haec lento mos est aptare flagello.
laevas caetra tegit ; falcati comminus enses.
Nec tu carminibus nostris indictus abibis,
Oebale, quem generasse Telon Sebethide nympha
fertur, Teleboum Capreas cum regna teneret,
iam senior ; patriis sed non et filius arvis
contentus late iam tum dicione premebat
Sarrastis populos et quae rigat aequora Sarnus,
quique Rufras Batulumque tenent atque arva Celemnae,
et quos maliferae despectant moenia Abellae,
Teutonico ritu soliti torquere cateias ;
tegmina quis capitum raptus de subere cortex,
aerataeque micant peltae, micat aereus ensis.
Et te montosae misere in proelia Nersae,

721 **flavens**, *fulvus*. — 725 **rapit**, *raptim adducit*. — 728 **aequora**, *campi*. — 729 **asper**, *saevus*. — 731 **flagello**, *loro*. — 738 **aequora**, *campos*. — 741 **ritu**, *more*. — 742 **raptus**, *destrictus*.

Nursia sent, and the Ortinian troops, and the Latin tribes; those whom the Allia, ill-starred name, divides and flows between, as many as the billows that roll along the Lybian sea, when stormy Orion hides his face in the wintry waves, or as the thick-standing heads of grain, when they are parched by the summer sun in the plain of Hermus or in the golden fields of Lycia. Shields ring and Earth is startled with the tramp of feet.

Next Halaesus, friend of Agamemnon, and foe of the Trojan name, yokes his horses to his car, and to aid Turnus hurries on a thousand fierce clans: those who till the vine-clad Massic heights, and those whom the Auruncan fathers sent from the high hills; and the dwellers in the Sidicinian plains hard by; those, too, who leave Cales or dwell by the bank of Vulturnus' shallow stream, alike the rough Saticulan and the bands of the Osci. Smooth darts are their weapons, but these it is their custom to fit with pliant thong; a target covers their left hand; scythe-shaped their swords for close encounter.

Nor shalt thou be left unsung by lays of mine, Oebalus, born, 'tis said, to Telon by a naiad of the Sebethus, while he held sway o'er Capreae, the realm of the Teleboans, when now advanced in years; but the son, not likewise content with the dominion of his father, was even then curbing under his sway the wide-spread Sarrastes, and ruling the plains which the Sarnus waters, with the people who hold Rufrae and Batulum and the lands of Celemna, and those whom the city of apple-bearing Abella sees beneath her, all wont to hurl the boomerang in the Teuton way; the covering of their heads was bark stripped from the cork-tree; of bronze their gleaming bucklers, of bronze the gleaming sword.

Thee too, Ufens, did Nersae mid the hills send

Ufens, insignem fama et felicibus armis ;
horrida praecipue cui gens, adsuetaque multo
venatu nemorum, duris Aequicula glaebis.
armati terram exercent, semperque recentis
convectare iuvat praedas et vivere rapto.
Quin et Marruvia venit de gente sacerdos,
fronde super galeam et felici comptus oliva,
Archippi regis missu, fortissimus Umbro,
vipereo generi et graviter spirantibus hydris
spargere qui somnos cantuque manuque solebat,
mulcebatque iras et morsus arte levabat.
sed non Dardaniae medicari cuspidis ictum
evaluit, neque eum iuvere in volnera cantus
somniferi et Marsis quaesitae montibus herbae.
te nemus Angitiae, vitrea te Fucinus unda,
te liquidi flevere lacus.
Ibat et Hippolyti proles pulcherrima bello,
Virbius, insignem quem mater Aricia misit,
eductum Egeriae lucis umentia circum
litora, pinguis ubi et placabilis ara Dianae. [novercae
namque ferunt fama Hippolytum, postquam arte
occiderit patriasque explerit sanguine poenas
turbatis distractus equis, ad sidera rursus
aetheria et superas caeli venisse sub auras,
Paeoniis revocatum herbis et amore Dianae.
tum Pater omnipotens, aliquem indignatus ab umbris
mortalem infernis ad lumina surgere vitae,
ipse repertorem medicinae talis et artis
fulmine Phoebigenam Stygias detrusit ad undas.

748 **exercent,** *versant.* — 749 **convectare,** *conferre.* — 749 **rapto,** *praeda.* — 751 **comptus,** *ornatus.* — 756 **ictum,** *volnus.* — 763 **eductum,** *educatum.* — 767 **turbatis,** *consternatis, conterritis.* — 773 **detrusit,** *deiecit.*

to war, illustrious by thy fame and victorious arms, thy race rough above others and inured to constant hunting in the woods — the Aequian race of stubborn soil. Armed they till the soil and ever it is their delight to gather fresh spoil and live by plunder. Nor are these all. From the Marrubian race comes a priest, his helmet-top decked with leaves of the fruitful olive, sent by King Archippus, Umbro, bravest of the brave, who on the serpent race and hydras, breathing venom, was wont to shed sleep by charm of song and hand, and soothed their wrath, and by his art healed their sting. But no power had he to heal the thrust of Dardan lance, nor of help to him for wounds were incantations that bring sleep, nor herbs sought on Marsic hills. Thee the grove of Angitia, thee Fucinus of crystal wave, thee the limpid lakes bewailed.

There marched, too, the child of Hippolytus, glorious in war, Virbius of noble fame, whom his mother Aricia sent, reared in Egeria's groves, round about the damp shore where stands Diana's shrine, rich and kindly goddess. For tradition tells how Hippolytus, when by his step-dame's craft he had perished and had paid with his blood the penalty due a father,[1] dragged to death by frightened steeds, came back again to the realms of life and the air of this upper world, raised from the dead by Paeonian herbs and Diana's love. Then the father omnipotent, incensed that any mortal should rise from the shades below to the light of life, with his own hand hurled down by his thunderbolt the son of Phoebus, inventor of such cure and art, to the waters of the

[1] It is difficult to express the force of *patrios*.

. . . . "to sate
His angry sire's vindictive hate."
CONINGTON.

at Trivia Hippolytum secretis alma recondit
sedibus, et nymphae Egeriae nemorique relegat,
solus ubi in silvis Italis ignobilis aevum
exigeret, versoque ubi nomine Virbius esset.
unde etiam templo Triviae lucisque sacratis
cornipedes arcentur equi, quod litore currum
et iuvenem monstris pavidi effudere marinis.
filius ardentis haud setius aequore campi
exercebat equos curruque in bella ruebat.
Ipse inter primos praestanti corpore Turnus
vertitur arma tenens, et toto vertice supra est.
cui triplici crinita iuba galea alta Chimaeram
sustinet, Aetnaeos efflantem faucibus ignis:
tam magis illa fremens et tristibus effera flammis,
quam magis effuso crudescunt sanguine pugnae.
at levem clipeum sublatis cornibus Io
auro insignibat, iam saetis obsita, iam bos,
argumentum ingens, et custos virginis Argus,
caelataque amnem fundens pater Inachus urna.
insequitur nimbus peditum, clipeataque totis
agmina densentur campis, Argivaque pubes
Auruncaeque manus, Rutuli veteresque Sicani
et Sacranae acies et picti scuta Labici;
qui saltus, Tiberine, tuos, sacrumque Numici
litus arant, Rutulosque exercent vomere collis,
Circaeumque iugum, quis Iuppiter Anxurus arvis
praesidet, et viridi gaudens Feronia luco;
qua Saturae iacet atra palus, gelidusque per imas
quaerit iter vallis atque in mare conditur Ufens.

776 **aevum,** *aetatem.* — 777 **exigeret,** *ageret, degeret.* — 779 **arcentur,** *prohibentur.* — 780 **pavidi,** *turbati* (767). — 781 **setius,** *minus.* — 783 **praestanti,** *pulcherrimo.* — 784 **vertice,** *capite.* — 789 **sublatis,** *erectis.* — 790 **obsita,** *tecta, obducta.* — 791 **ingens,** *mirabile.* — 798 **exercent,** *versant* (748).

Styx. But kind Trivia hides Hippolytus in her own haunts and commits him to the nymph Egeria and her grove, that there alone, in Italian woods, unknown to fame he may pass his life and with changed name be Virbius.[1] Whence still from Trivia's temple and the sacred grove horn-hoofed horses are kept away; because, scared by monsters from the sea, they dashed to ruin chariot and hero on the shore. Yet none the less guided the son his fiery steeds along the level of the plain and in his chariot rushed to war.

Turnus himself, of beauteous form moves with arms in hand among the foremost and overtops them by a whole head. His towering helmet with three-fold crest of hair bears a Chimaera breathing forth fires of Aetna from her jaws, raging and wild with baleful flames so much the more, the more fiercely waxes the ensanguined fight. But his smooth shield bore for emblem an Io with uplifted horns in gold, now a heifer, clothed with hair, a wondrous device; and Argus, watcher of the maid, and father Inachus pouring out a river from a chased urn. Him follows a cloud of marching men, and hosts armed with shields crowd all the plains, Argive braves, Aruncan bands, Rutuli and Sicanians of ancient stock, Sacranian ranks and Labīci with painted shields: they who plough thy glades, Tiber, and the sacred shore of Numicius, and vex with the share the Rutulian hills and Circe's height; and the land over which Jupiter Anxurus watches, and Feronia delighting in her green grove, where lies the gloomy lake of Satura, and where the cold Ufens seeks a way through the lowest vales and buries itself in the sea.

[1] Servius would make the name refer to his being restored to life; he was *Vir bis!*

Hos super advenit Volsca de gente Camilla,
agmen agens equitum et florentis aere catervas,
bellatrix, non illa colo calathisve Minervae
femineas adsueta manus, sed proelia virgo
dura pati cursuque pedum praevertere ventos.
illa vel intactae segetis per summa volaret
gramina, nec teneras cursu laesisset aristas;
vel mare per medium fluctu suspensa tumenti
ferret iter, celeris nec tingueret aequore plantas.
illam omnis tectis agrisque effusa iuventus
turbaque miratur matrum et prospectat euntem,
attonitis inhians animis, ut regius ostro
velet honos levis umeros, ut fibula crinem
auro internectat, Lyciam ut gerat ipsa pharetram
et pastoralem praefixa cuspide myrtum.

804 **catervas,** *turmas.* — 807 **praevertere,** *praeterire, superare.* — 811 **plantas,** *vestigia* (689). — 815 **levis,** *pulchros, nitentes.*

Besides these comes Camilla of the Volscian race,
leading a band of knights and squadrons gleaming
in bronze, a warrior maid, *her* woman's hands not
wonted to the distaff and basket of Minerva, but,
maid as she was, used to endure stern combats and to
outstrip the winds by speed of foot. She could skim
along the top of a field of grain untouched by the
sickle, and leave the tender ears uncrushed by her
tread ; or, over mid-sea poised on the swelling-waves,
she could speed on her way, nor dip in the sea her
flying feet. Her, all the youth, pouring out from
home and fields, and throngs of women see with
wonder, and follow with their eyes as she goes, open-
mouthed, with souls awe-struck to see how the pride
of royal purple veils her smooth shoulders ; how a
clasp of gold confines her hair, how she bears a
Lycian quiver and shepherd's pike of myrtle-wood,
tipped with point of iron.

WORD-GROUPS.

AC-, *sharp, pierce.*

aciēs, edge, battle-line.
acuō, make sharp.
ācer, sharp.

arista [for **ac**rista], ear of grain.
oculus, eye.

1 AG-, *drive.*

agō, put in motion, drive.
ad-**ig**ō, drive to, compel.
cō**gō** [for co-**ig**ō], drive together, gather.
ex-**ig**ō, drive out, spend.
fat-**ig**ō, drive to weariness.
sub-**ig**ō, drive up, impel.
agitō, keep driving, chase.
āgmen, thing set in motion, army.
ex-**ā**men [for ex-**agm**en], swarm.

2 AG-, *say.*

āiō [for **agi**ō], say, speak.
negō [from obsolete ne-igus, denying], deny.
ab-**neg**ō, deny, refuse.

AI-, from **I-**, *go.*

aevum, never-ending time, age.
aeternus [for **ae**viternus], everlasting.
aetās [for **ae**vitās], age.
long-**ae**vus, of great age, ancient.
prīm-**ae**vus, in early life, youthful.

AIS-, *metal.*

aes, bronze.
aereus, made of bronze.
aerātus, bronze-clad.
aenus, of bronze, bronze.

1 AL-, strengthened into **AR-**, *feed, grow.*

altus, grown great, high.
altē, highly.
altāria, high altar.

almus, nourishing, kindly.
arbor, tree.
arduus, increased, high.

2 AL-, **ALI-**, *other, strange.*

alius, another.
ali-quis, some other, some one.
alter, another, the other (of two).

AM-, *love.*

Amāta (loved one), Amata.
amīcus, loving (one), friend.
amīcītia, friendship.

amor, loving, love.
amoenus, lovely, beautiful.

AN-, *breathe.*

anima, breath.
animus, spirit.
un-**animus**, of one mind.

1 **AR-**, *fit, join.*

ars, skill in joining, craft.
artūs, joints.
arma, implements, arms.
armō, fit with arms.
armātus, equipped with arms.

2 **AR-**, *plough.*

arō, plough.
arvum, ploughed ground.
arātrum, plough.
armentum, cattle for ploughing, herds.

3 **AR-**, *burn, dry.*

ārdeō [for **ārideo**], be on fire, burn.
ārdor, burning, heat.
ex-**ārdēscō**, break out into flames.

ARC-, *shut in, keep off.*

arceō, keep away.
ex-**erceō**, keep from the enclosure, exercise.
ex-**ercitus**, trained body, army.

arcānus, hidden, secret.
arcus, bow.
arx, enclosing thing, citadel.

1 **AV-**, *mark, delight.*

avus, grandfather, ancestor.
avītus, ancestral.
at-**avus** [for ad-avus], fore-father.

2 **AV-**, *mark, notice.*

audiō, hear.
ex-**audiō**, hear distinctly.
auris, ear.

3 **AV-**, *dare.*

audeō, dare.
audāx, daring.
in-**ausus**, not dared, unattempted.

4 **AV-**, *blow, waft.*

avis, bird.
au-**gurium**, expounding of bird-omens, augury.
au-**gurō**, predict, foretell.
au-**spicium**, examination of birds, auspices.

AVG-, *grow.*

augeō, increase.
auctor, author.
augustus, increased, noble.
auxilium, increasing, assistance.

AVS- [originally one with **VAS-**, **VS-**], *burn.*

aurum, gold (burning thing).
aureus, golden.
Aurōra, golden one, Aurora.

CAD-, *fall*

oc-**cidō**, fall down, die.
re-**cidīvus**, falling back, returning.
cēdō [for **cecadō**], go, fall back.

con-cēdō, go away, resign.
suc-cēdō, go below, enter.
in-accessus, unapproached.

CAL-, *call.*

clāmō, call out.
con-clāmō, call together, summon.
clārus, called, renowned, clear.

CAN-, *sound, sing.*

canō, sing.
canōrus, melodius.
cantus, sound, song.
bū-cina [for bovi-cina], shepherd's horn.

CAND-, *glow.*

candidus, shining, clear.
ac-cendō, set fire to, kindle.
in-cendō, put fire in, kindle.
suc-cendō, kindle beneath.

CAP-, *take, hold.*

capiō, take.
ac-cipiō, take to one, receive.
ex-cipiō, take out, receive.
per-cipiō, take through, feel.
re-cipiō, take back, snatch.
captīvus, taken, captured.

caput, head.
an-ceps, two-headed, two-edged.
prae-ceps, head-foremost, swift.
prae-cipuē, taken before, especially.
in-ceptum, thing begun, beginning.
prīn-cipium, beginning.

CARD-, *leap.*

cor [stem cord-], heart.
dis-cordia, disagreement.
prae-cordia, muscle between heart and abdomen.

1 CAV-, *watch, ware.*

causa, cause.
re-cūsō, make cause against, resist.
cūra [for cavira], anxiety, care.
sē-cūrus, apart from care, secure.

2 CAV-, *hollow.*

cavō, make hollow.
caelum [for cavilum], hollow thing, sky.
caelestis, heavenly.
caeruleus, of the sky, dark blue.

CEL-, CER, *rise, tower.*

celsus, rising, lofty.
collis [for colnis], rising ground, hill.
culmen [for columen], high part, peak.
columna, that which is high, pillar.

CER-, CRE-, *part.*

cernō, separate, perceive.
dē-cernō, decide, contend.
certus, separated, determined.
sē-crētus, separated, secret.

crīmen, means of distinguishing, fault.
certāmen, that which decides, contest.
certātim, in rivalry.

CI-, *rouse.*

cieō, rouse, summon.
ex-**cie**ō, call out, rouse, excite.
con-**cit**ō, keep stirring, rouse.
in-ex-**cī**tus, unroused.
solli-**cit**us, thoroughly roused.

CID-, CAED, *split, cut.*

caedō, cut, kill.
ac-**cid**ō, cut, consume.
caedēs, cutting down, slaughter.
caelō, cut, engrave.

[CINGŌ, *surround.*]

cingō, surround.
ac-**cing**ō, gird to, gird on.
in-**cing**ō, gird on, clothe.
suc-**cing**ō, gird below, gird.
cīnctus, girding.

CLAV-, *lock.*

claudō [for **clāvid**ō], shut.
in-**clūd**ō, shut in, quench.
re-**clūd**ō, unclose, open.
claustrum, that which shuts, bolt.

COL-, *till.*

colō, till, inhabit.
colonus, settler.
ac-**cola**, inhabitant.
agri-**cola**, cultivator of land.

CRIN-, strengthened from **CEL-,** *rise.*

crīnis, hair.
crīnālis, of the hair.
crīnītus, covered with hair.
crista, tuft, crest.

CRV-, *raw.*

crūdus, rough, raw.
crūdēscō, become rough, grow worse.
cruentus, raw, blood-stained.
crūstum, hard loaf, bread.

1 **CVR-, CIR-,** *curve.*

corōna, rounded thing, crown.
corōnō, crown, wreathe.

curvus, curved, bent.
re-**curv**us, bent back, winding.
curvō, crook, curve.

circā, around.
circum, in a circle, around.

2 **CVR-,** from **CEL-,** *strike, drive.*

con-**curr**ō, rush together.
per-**curr**ō, run through.
re-**curr**ō, run back, revolve.
currus, running, chariot.
cursus, running, course.

1 **DA-,** *give.*

dō [stem **da**], give.
red-**dō**, give again, utter.
dōs, thing given, dowry.
dōtō, give as dowry.
dōnum, thing given, gift.
sacer-**dōs**, priest (giver of sacrifice).

2 **DA-,** *put.*

ab-**dō**, put away, hide.
ad-**dō**, put near, add to.
con-**dō**, put together, found.
crē-**dō**, put faith in, trust.

dī-**dō**, place out, spread.
ē-**dō**, put forth, declare.
per-**dō**, put away, destroy.
re-con**dō**, put up again, hide.
sub-**dō**, put under, bury.
man-**dātum**, thing put into the hands, commission.

DEC-, *beseem.*

decus, that which is becoming, dignity.
in-**decoris**, unbecoming.

dignus, [for **decnus**], becoming, deserving.
in-**dignor**, deem unworthy, resent.

DĪC-, DIC-, *show, point.*

dīcō, speak.
in-**dīcō**, declare publicly.
fāti-**dicus**, prophetic.
(**diciō**), saying, authority.
dictum, something said, speech.
in-**dictus**, unsaid.

DIV-, *bright, shine.*

dīvus, deity, god.
dīva, goddess.
deus, deity, god.
dea, goddess.
dīves, shining, rich.
dītissimus, superl. of **dīs**, resplendent, rich.
Dīs, deity, Dis.
Diāna [for **Dīvāna**], shining one, Diana.
diēs, light, day.

Iūnō [for **Divōna**], Juno.
Iuppiter [for **Diupiter**], Jupiter.

DOM-, *tame, subdue.*

dominor, be lord, rule.
domitō, tame.
in-**domitus**, untamed.
domitor, tamer.

DVA-, DVI, *apart, two.*

duo, two.
du-bius, doubtful.
du-bito, go to and fro, hesitate.
du-plex, two-fold.

bellum [old dvellum], contest between two, war.
bellātrīx, female warrior.
Bellōna [for Duellona], Bellona, goddess of war.
dē-**bellātor**, conqueror.

DVC-, *lead.*

dux, leader.
dūcō, lead.
ab-**dūcō**, lead off, steal.
ē-**dūcō**, lead forth, rear.

ED-, *eat.*

edendum, to be eaten, food.
dēns [for edēns], eating thing, tooth.
bi-**dēns**, with two teeth; as noun, sheep.

EM-, *take.*

cōmō [for co-imō], take together, adorn.
dir-**imō** [for dis-imō], take apart, divide.
sūmō [for sub-imō], take up.
ab-**sūmō**, take away, consume.

cōn-sūmō, take completely, consume.
ex-imius, taken out, extraordinary.

[ERRŌ, *wander.*]

errō, wander.
error, wandering.
per-errō, wander through, pass through.

ES-, *be, live.*

sum [for esum], be.
ab-sum, be wanting.
ad-sum, be present, appear.
dē-sum, be lacking.
pos-sum [for pot-sum], be able.
prō-sum, be for, profit.
ab-sēns, being away, absent.

[EX, *from.*]

ex or ē, out of, from.
externus, from without, strange.
extrēmus, outermost.

1 FA-, *shine, show.*

(for), speak, say.
ad-for, speak to, address.
ef-for, speak out, utter.
īn-fandus, unspeakable.
fātum, thing spoken, fate.
fātālis, fateful.
fāti-dicus, fate-speaking, prophetic.
fateor, confess, consent.

fāma, what people say, report.
fās, that which is spoken, right.
ne-fās, that which is contrary to right.

2 FA-, *yawn.*

fat-īgō, drive to weariness.
fessus [for fattus], wearied.
dē-fessus, exhausted.
famēs, that which devours, want.

FAC-, *make, put.*

faciō, make, do.
in-ficiō, make *or* put in, steep.
fiō, be made, become.
pro-ficīscor, set out.
stupe-faciō, make senseless.
factum, thing done, act.
lūcti-ficus, making sorrow.
per-fectus, thoroughly made, finished.

1 FER-, *bear.*

ferō, bear.
ad-ferō, bear to.
dē-ferō, bear away.
īn-ferō, bear upon, wage.
of-ferō, bear towards, offer.
prae-ferō, bear before, offer.
re-ferō, bear back, report.
vōci-ferō, cry aloud.
māli-fer, apple-bearing.
olīvi-fer, olive-producing.
pesti-fer, bringing destruction.
somni-fer, sleep-bringing.

2 FER-, *wild, strike.*

ferus, wild.
fera, wild animal.
ef-ferus, very wild.
ferōx, wild, fierce.

FEV-, FE-, *breed.*

fēcundus, greatly producing, fertile.

fēlīx, fruit-bearing, happy.
īn-fēlīx, not fruitful, unfortunate.

1 FID-, FĪD-, *bind, trust.*

fidēs, trust, confidence.
fīdus, faithful.
per-**fidus**, faithless.
fīdō, trust, confide.
foedus, trusting, compact.

2 FID-, *split.*

fīnis [for **fidnis**], dividing thing, border.
fīnitimus, neighboring.
quadri-**fidus**, split into four parts.

FIG-, *handle, fix.*

fingō, touch, devise.
ef-**figiēs**, figure, likeness.
figō, fix, pierce.
dē-**figō**, fix down, direct.
prae-**figō**, fasten before, point, tip.

fībula, fastening thing, clasp.

FLAG-, FVLG-, *blaze.*

flamma [for **flagma**], blaze.
flammeus, blazing.
flagrō, blaze, glow.

flāvus, burning, yellow.
flāvēns, golden yellow.
fulvus, deep yellow.

fulgeō, flash, gleam.
fulmen [for **fulgmen**], flashing thing, lightning.

FLV-, strengthened from FLA-, *flow.*

dē-**fluō**, flow from, float down.
fluctus, flood, wave.
fluvius, flowing thing, river.
flūmen, that which flows, river.
fleō, weep.

FRAG-, *break.*

frangō, break, crush.
īn-**fringō**, break into, check.
fragor, breaking, crash.
fragōsus, full of breaking, broken.

[FRŌNS-, *leafy branch.*]

frōns, leafy branch.
frōndōsus, leafy.
frōndeō, be in leaf.

1 FV-, from FAV-, FOV-, *glow, smoke.*

fūmō, smoke.
fūmidus, smoking.

fūnus, thing burned, dead body, death.
fūnestus, deadly.
fūnereus, funereal.

2 FV-, FVD-, *pour.*

fundō, pour.
dif-**fundō**, pour in all directions.
ef-**fundō**, pour out.
per-**fundō**, pour over, wet.
re-**fundō**, pour back, flow back.
fōns [for **fovōns**], pouring, spring.

FVD-, *bottom.*

fundus [for **fudnus**], bottom.
pro-**fundus**, deep.

fundō, lay the bottom, found.
fundātor, founder.

FVG-, *bend, flee.*

fuga, flight.
pro-**fugus**, in flight, exiled.
fugiō, flee.
ef-**fugiō**, flee from, escape.
re-**fugiō**, flee back, take refuge.

FVR-, *rage, swell.*

(**furō**), rage.
furor, raging, madness.
furēns, raging.
furia, rage.
furiālis, maddening.
furibundus, raging.

GEN-, GN-, GNA-, *beget.*

gīgnō, beget.
prae-**gnāns**, pregnant.
genus, birth, race.
Genius, one pertaining to existence, Genius.
gēns, begetting, race.
in-**gens**, unnatural, huge.
genitor, parent.
gener, son-in-law.
generō, beget.
nāscor (**gnāscor**), be born.
nātus (**gnātus**), son.
nāta (**gnāta**), daughter.
prō-**geniēs**, bringing forth, descendant.
nūbi-**gena**, cloud-born.
Phoebi-**gena**, son of Phoebus.

GES-, *carry.*

gerō [for **gesō**], carry, bear.
sug-**gerō**, bring under, place beneath.
ag-**ger** [for ad-**ger**], that brought to a place, material.
lāni-**ger**, wool-bearing.
saeti-**ger**, bristle-bearing.
turri-**ger**, turret-bearing.
gestō, keep bearing, wield.
gestāmen, that borne, burden.

GNA-, GNO-, *know.*

nōtus, known, well-known.
nōbilis, notable, famous.
i-**gnōbilis** [for in-(g)**nōbilis**], unknown to fame.
nōmen, means of knowing, name.
cō-**gnōmen**, family name.
ī-**gnōtus** [for in-(g)**nōtus**], unknown.
ī-**gnōrō** [for in-(g)**nōrō**], be unacquainted.

HAB-, *have.*

habeō, have, hold.
dēbeō [for de-**hibeō**], keep from, be bound.
pro-**hibeō**, hold before, debar.
habitō, have possession of, dwell.
habēna, holding thing, rein.

HORS-, *bristle.*

horrēscō [for **horsēscō**], rise on end, bristle.
ex-**horrēscō**, tremble exceedingly.
horrēns, standing on end, rough.

horrendus, to be trembled at, awful.
horridus, bristling, rough.

I-, *go.*

eō [stem i], go.
ab-eō, go away.
ad-eō, go to, visit.
amb-iō, go around, win over.
co-ēō, go together, form an alliance.
in-eō, go into, enter.
red-eō, go back, return.
sub-eō, go beneath, approach.
com-itor, be a companion, go with.
ex-itium, going out, destruction.
sub-itus, coming on (suddenly), sudden.
sub-itō, suddenly.
iter, going, journey.
ī-licet, it is permitted to go, straightway.

IAC-, *go, send.*

cōn-iciō [for con-iiciō), send together, hurl.
dis-iciō, send apart, break up.
ob-iciō, send toward, inflict.
sub-iciō, send under, place beneath.
iactō, keep throwing, toss.
am-ictus, throwing about, robe.
iaceō, be made to go, lie.

IC-, AIC-, *like.*

aequus, like, equal.
in-iquus, not even.
aequātus, made equal.
aequor, thing made level, sea.

[IN-, *in.*]

in, in, into.
inter, in the midst, between.
inter-eā, in the meantime.
intimus, inmost.
intrā, in the inner part.
intrō, go within.
intus, on the inside.

IV-, IVG-, *bind, yoke.*

iūs, that which binds, law.
iūrō, bind one's self, swear.
iūstus, in accordance with right, just.

iugum, yoke.
iugālis, of a yoke, nuptial.
bīgae [for bi-iugae], double yoke, span of horses.
iūxtā, closely joined, near by.
iungō, join.
ad-iungō, join to.
cūnctus [for con-iūnctus], joined together, all.
con-iunx, one joined, husband, wife.
con-iugium, joining, wedlock.

[IUVENIS, *youth*, from root DIV-].

iuvenis, young, youth.
iuventa, youth.
iuventūs, youth.

LAB-, *slide.*

lābor, slide, glide.
dē-lābor, glide down.
per-lābor, slide through.
sub-labor, slide under, sink into.

LEG-, LIG-, *gather.*

con-ligō, gather together.
dē-ligō, choose out, select.
ē-ligō, choose from, select.
legiō, gathering, troop.
sacri-legus, taking sacred things, impious.

LIQV-, *leave.*

linquō, leave.
re-linquō, leave behind.
re-liquiae, that which is left, remains.

LV-, *loose.*

inter-luō, wash between, flow between.
pol-luō [for pro-luō], defile, violate.
solvō [for sē-luō], loosen, accomplish.
luēs, destroying, evil.
dī-luvium, washing away, flood.

LVC-, *shine.*

lūx, that which shines, light.
lūcidus, full of light.
lūmen [for lucmen], that which shines, light.
lūna [for lucna], shining one, moon.
lūcus, shining place, sacred grove.
in-lūstris [for in-luctris], greatly illumined, renowned.

LVD-, *play.*

lūdō, play.
ad-lūdō, add to a jest.
lūdus, play, sport.

1 MA-, *measure.*

manus, measuring thing, hand.
com-minus, hand to hand.
man-dātum, thing commissioned, charge.

ē-mētior, measure out, complete.
im-mēnsus, not to be measured, vast.
im-mānis, not to be measured, vast.

2 MA-, *shape, produce.*

māter, mother.
māternus, of a mother, maternal.
mātūrus, grown, ripe.

MAC-, MAG-, *big.*

mactō, magnify, venerate, sacrifice.
magis, greater, more.
māgnus, great.
māior [for magior], greater.
māximus, greatest.

MAN-, MEN-, *man, mind.*

mēns, mind.
ā-mēns, out of one's senses.
meminī, bear in mind.
Minerva, thinking one, Minerva.

moneō, make to think, advise.
monitus, reminding.
mōnstrum, that which warns, portent.
mōnstrō, point out.

MIR-, *smile, wonder.*

mīrus, wonderful.
mīror, wonder.
mīrābilis, wonderful, strange.

MIT-, *send, throw.*

mittō, send.
com-**mitt**ō, send together, bring on.
dē-**mitt**ō, send from, fall.
(**mīss**us), sending.
prō-**mīss**um, thing promised, promise.

MOV- (**MV-**), *move.*

moveō, move.
com-**mov**eō, put in violent motion, start.
sub-**mov**eō, move from beneath, banish.
im-**mō**bilis, immoveable.
im-**mō**tus, unmoved, fixed.

MV-, *shut, fasten.*

moenia, walls.
mūnus, service.
mūrus, wall.

NEC-, *bind.*

nectō, bind, interweave.
in-**nect**ō, weave in, interweave.
inter-**nect**ō, bind together.

NOC- (**NEC-**), *kill, hunt.*

noxius, harmful.
in-**noc**uus, safe from harm.
noceō, hurt, harm.

NVB- (**NEB-**), *cloud, veil.*

Neptūnus, Neptune, god of the sea.
Neptūnius, of Neptune.
nimbus cloud, throng.
nūbēs, cloud.
nūbilis, that may be veiled, marriageable.
nūbila, clouds.
nūbi-gena, cloud-born.

OL-, **OR-**, *grow, rise.*

orior, rise.
ad-**or**ior, rise up to, undertake.
orīgō, source, beginning.
ex-**ōrd**ium, beginning.
ōrdō, weaving, row, series.
ōrdior, begin.

ad-**ole**ō, cause to grow, magnify, offer up, burn.
ab-**olēsc**ō, not grow, die out.
prōlēs [for pro-**olēs**], that which grows forth, progeny.

OS-, *mouth, face.*

ōrāculum (**ōrāclum**), means of speaking, oracle.
ōs, mouth.
ōrō, use the mouth.
ōrātor, one who speaks, orator.

PA-, *feed.*

pater, father.
paternus, of a father, paternal.
patrius, of a father, ancestral.
patria, land of one's fathers.

pāsco, feed.

pāstor, one that feeds, shepherd.
pāstōrālis, of herdsmen, shepherd's.
pāstus, feeding, pasture.

PAND-, *pull, jerk.*

pendō, weigh out, pay, suffer.
pendeō, stretch, hang.
sus-**pēnsus**, hung beneath, poised.

PAT-, *spread, open.*

patēns, standing open, open.
patulus, standing open, extended.
patera, thing spreading out, shallow bowl.
pandō, spread, throw open.

PEC-, *comb.*

pectō, comb.
pecten, combing thing, reed of loom.
im-**pexus**, not combed, rough.

PED-, *tread.*

pēs, foot.
ex-**pediō**, free the feet, explain.
pedes, foot soldier.
āli-**pēs**, wing-footed.
corni-**pēs**, horn-hoofed.
quadru-**pēs**, with four feet.

PEL-, PVL (PAL-), *drive, scatter.*

pellō, drive, drive out.
Pallas, brandisher, Pallas.
ap-**pellō**, drive to, bring near.
im-**pellō**, drive upon, strike.
re-**pellō**, drive back, repel.
pulsus, driving, tread.

PEN- (PA-), *within.*

penitus, far within.
pene-trō, enter, penetrate.
pene-trālis, entering, penetrating.

PER-, *through, reach, try.*

per, through.
perīclum, means of trying, peril.
ex-**perior**, try thoroughly.

porta, thing passed through, gate.
portus, entering, harbor.
re-**portō**, bear back, report.

PLE-, PLV-, *fill.*

com-**pleō**, fill completely.
ex-**pleō**, fill up, fulfil.
im-**pleō**, fill in, fill.
re-**pleō**, fill again, fill.
plēnus, full.
plūs, fuller, more.

PLEC- (PARC-), *weave, fold.*

du-**plex**, twice folded, double.
tri-**plex**, thrice folded, triple.
im-**plicō**, enfold, entwine.
sup-**plicium**, kneeling down, punishment.

[PŌNŌ, *put.*]

pōnō, put down, place.
com-**pōnō**, place, together, heap up.
dē-**pōnō**, place from, lay down.
im-**pōnō**, place upon, apply.
op-**pōnō**, put against, oppose.
re-**pōnō**, put back, replace.
sup-**pōnō**, place under, substitute.

POS-, *behind.*

post, behind, after.
post-quam, after that, after.
(**post**erus), coming after, next.

POT-, *master.*

pos-sum [for **pot**-sum], be able.
potēns, able.
omni-**potēns**, all-powerful.
potestās, ability.

PREC-, *pray.*

precor, pray.
precāns, supplicatory.
precēs, prayer.

poscō [for **porc**so], demand.
ex-**posc**ō, demand from, ask.
re-**posc**ō, demand back, claim.

PRI-, *before.*

prior, former, first.
prīdem, long time before, long.
prīscus [for **prius**cus], of former times, old.
prīmus, first.
prīmum, first.
prīmaevus, of early life, youthful.
prīncipium, beginning.

QVAES-, *seek.*

quaerō, seek.
ex-**quīrō**, seek out, search.
re-**quīrō**, seek again, search for.

[QUATIŌ, *shake.*]

quatiō, shake, wield.
con-**cutiō**, shake violently.
ex-**cutiō**, shake out, cast out.
per-**cutiō**, strike through and through.
quassō, keep shaking, toss.

[QVATTVOR, *four.*]

quattuor, four.
quadra, of four sides, square.
quadri-fidus, split into four.
quadri-pēs, having four feet.

RAD-, *scratch, gnaw.*

rādō, scrape, scratch.
rāstrum, that which scrapes, mattock.
rōstrum, that which scrapes, beak, prow.

RAP-, *snatch, break.* See **RVP.**

rapio, snatch.
ē-**ripiō**, snatch out, take away.
rapidus, tearing away, rushing.
raptum, seizing, plunder.

REG-, RIG-, *stretch, guide.*

regō, keep straight, guide, rule.
dī-**rigō**, [for dē-**rigō**], place straight, direct.
dīrīgō [for dis-**rigō**], scatter.
ē-**rigō**, raise up, raise.
surgō [for sub-**rigō**], raise up, ascend.
cōn-**surgō**, raise one's self, mount.
regiō, directing.

rēx, king.
rēgīna, queen.
rēgius, of a king, royal.
rēgia, royal house, palace.
regālis, of a king, royal.

rēgnum, that which rules, power.
rēgnātor, one who rules, ruler.
dē-**rigēscō**, become rigid.

RVP-, *break.*

rumpō, break.
prō-**rumpō**, thrust forth.
rūpēs, breaking thing, rock.

SA-, SI-, *sow, strow.*

serō, sow.
ob-**serō**, sow, cover, clothe.
Sāturnus, sower, Saturnus.
Sāturnia, Saturnia, daughter of Saturnus.
vīti-**sator**, sower of vines.
sēmen, sown thing, seed.

SAC-, SAG-, *fasten.*

sacer, dedicated, consecrated.
sānctus, made sacred, plighted.
Am-**sānctus**, holy all around, Amsanctus.
sacer-dōs, given to sacred things, priest.
sacrō, consecrate.

[SANGUIS, *blood.*]

sanguis, blood.
sanguineus, blood-red.
cōn-**sanguineus**, related by blood.

SEC-, *follow.*

sequor, follow.
īn-**sequor**, follow on, follow.
secundus, following, favorable.
secundō, make favorable.
sētius [for **sectius**], less.
ex-**sequiae**, following, funeral rites.
socius, follower, companion.
sociō, associate.

SED-, SID-, *sit.*

sedeō, sit.
dis-**sideō**, sit apart, lie remote.
ob-**sideō**, sit before, beset.
prae-**sideō**, sit before, protect.
re-**sideō**, sit again, grow still.
sēdēs, seat, home.
ad-**siduus**, sitting near, constant.
īn-**sidiae**, sitting against, snare.
(re-**ses**), remaining sitting, slothful.
cōn-**sīdō**, sit together, sit.

SEN-, *old.*

senex, old, aged.
senior, older, old.
senectūs, being old, old age.

SENT-, *feel.*

sentiō, feel.
sententia, thinking, opinion.
sēnsus, feeling.
ad-**sēnsus**, feeling with, agreement.

SER-, *string, bind.*

dē-**serō**, unbind, give up.
re-**serō**, put bolt back, unlock.
dē-**sertus**, abandoned.
serta, plaited thing, garland.
sors, binding thing, oracle.

[SĪGNUM, *mark.*]

sīgnum, mark.
sīgnō, mark.
dē-**sīgnō**, mark out.
īn-**sīgne**, distinctive mark.
īn-**sīgniō**, distinguish by a mark.
īn-**sīgnis**, that has a mark, notable.

SIM-, *together, like.*

simul, at the same time, together.
similis, like.
simulō, make like, pretend.
simulācrum, that made like, image.

SOL-, from SED-, with L for D, *sit.*

soleō, sit down to a thing, be accustomed.
solitus, customary.
solium, sitting, throne.

SON-, *sound.*

sonō, sound, resound.
īn-**sonō**, sound in, make resound.
re-**sonō**, sound again, make resound.
sonitus, sound, noise.
sonor, sounding, sound.

SPEC-, *see, spy.*

a-**spiciō**, look upon.
prō-**spiciō**, look forward, see at a distance.
re-**spiciō**, look back, look.
dē-**spectō**, look down upon.
prō-**spectō**, look forward, watch.
specus, natural cave.
specula, look out.
speculor, see from a watch-tower.
au-**spicium**, examination of birds.

[SPĪRŌ, *breathe.*]

spīrō, breathe forth.
ad-**spīrō**, breathe toward, blow more and more.
cōn-**spīrō**, blow in unison.
īnspirō, breathe into.
spīrāculum, breathing place.

STA-, *stand, set.*

stō [stem **sta**], stand.
ad-**stō**, stand near.
circum-**stō**, stand around, beset.
ob-**stō**, stand against, hinder.
re-**stō**, stand behind, await.
prae-**stāns**, standing before, remarkable.
ab-**sistō**, stand away from, leave.
re-**sistō**, stand again, remain.
status, standing, state.
statuō, make stand, set up.
īn-**stituō**, establish, prepare.
stabulum, standing-place, stall.
stāgnum, standing water.
īn-**star**, that which stands in a place, likeness.
īn-**staurō**, make to stand, renew.

STIP-, STVP-, *fix, stock.*

stīpes, stock, stake.
stupeō, be struck senseless, amazed.
stupe-faciō, make senseless, strike with awe.

[**SULTŌ (SAL-)**, *spring, leap.*]

ex-**sultō**, leap up.
in-**sultō**, leap upon, rush through.
cōn-**sul**, counsellor, consul.
cōn-**sulō**, consider, consult.
cōn-**silium**, deliberation, purpose.
ex-**sul**, one who leaves his own land.

[**SUPER**, *above.*]

super, above.
superus, high.
summus [for **supimus**], highest.
superbus, above, haughty.
ex-**superō**, appear above, overpower.
suprā, on the upper side, above.
suprēmus, that is above, highest, last.

TA-, demonstrative stem, *so.*

tam, in such a degree.
tan-dem [for tam-den], just so far.
tantus, of such size, so great.
tantum, so much, to such a degree.
tot, so many.
totiēns, so many times.

TAG-, *touch, seize.*

tangō, touch.
at-**tingō**, touch at, come to.
con-**tingō**, touch on all sides, touch.
tāctus, touching, contact.
(at-**tāctus**), touching, contact.
in-**tāctus**, untouched, unbroken.

TARC-, *turn, twist.*

torqueō, twist, whirl.
con-**torqueō**, twist violently, hurl.
tortus, twisted, winding.
tortilis, twisted.

TEG-, *cover.*

tegō, cover.
tegumen (**tegmen**), covering.
tectum, covering thing, roof.

TEN- (**TA-**), *stretch.*

tenuis, stretched out, fine.
tener, extended, tender.
teneō, extend, hold, keep.
abs-**teneō**, keep from, refrain.
sus-**teneō**, hold up, raise.
con-**tinuō**, immediately.

tendō, stretch, direct.
ex-**tendō**, stretch forth, extend.
in-**tendō**, stretch out, raise.
os-**tendō** [for obs-**tendō**], stretch out before, show.
por-**tendō** [for pro-**tendō**], stretch forth, predict.
os-**ten**-**tō** [for obs-**tentō**], keep stretching out, show.
con-**tentus**, held together, satisfied.
in-**tentus**, stretched, attentive.
por-**tentum**, foretelling thing, omen.

TER-, *shake, scare.*

terror, frightening, alarm.
con-**terreō**, completely frighten.
terribilis, to be feared, awful.

[TER, *thrice.*]

ter, three times.
tribus, third part, tribe.
tri-līx, of three cords, three-ply.
tri-plex, folded thrice, triple.
Tri-via, Diana, goddess of the place where three roads meet.

TERS-, *parch, burn.*

torris [for **torsis**], burning thing, brand.
torreō, dry up, burn.
torrēns, burning, torrent.

TRAG-, *move, drag.*

trahō, drag, delay.
dis-**trahō**, drag apart, tear to pieces.
re-**tractō**, draw again, take anew.

TREM- (**TER-**), *shake, scare.*

tremor, shaking, shudder.
tremulus, shaking, rippling.
con-**tremīscō**, tremble all over, shake.

TV-, *watch, guard.*

tueor, watch, guard.
tūtus, watched, protecting.
ob-**tūtus**, looking at, gaze.
tūtor, watch, protect.

TVR-, *harry, crowd.*

turba, violent motion, crowd.
turbō, make to move, frighten.
turbō, that which moves violently, spinning-top.

[**ŪNUS**, *one.*]

ūnus, one.
ūnā, in one piece, at the same time.
ūn-animus, of one mind.

VD-, *spring, well.*

unda, that which wets, wave.
undō, rise in waves, bubble.
ab-**undē**, in floods, copiously.

VEH- (**VAG-**), *move, carry.*

vehō, carry, drive.
in-**vehō**, carry in.
prae-**vehor**, be borne before, ride ahead.
con-**vĕctō**, keep carrying together, gather.

VEN- (**VA-**, **BA-**), *go.*

veniō, come.
ad-**vena**, one who comes to, stranger.
ad-**veniō**, come to, arrive.
ad-**ventō**, come to, approach.
ad-**ventus**, coming to, approach.
in-**veniō**, come into, come upon.

VERG-, **VRG-**, *slope, press.*

virga, slender green branch, wand.
virgō, young girl.
virgeus, of branches.
virgulta, that furnished with twigs, thicket.

VERT-, *turn.*

vertō, turn.
ā-**vertō**, turn from, retire.
ad-**vertō**, turn to, direct.

con-**vertō**, turn completely, turn.
prae-**vertō**, turn before, outrun.
versō, keep turning, upturn.
vertex, turning thing, whirlpool, peak.
dī-**versus**, turned away from, different.
per-**versus**, turned the wrong way, malicious.
rūr**sus** [for re-**vorsus**], turned back, again.

VIC-, *conquer.*

vincō, conquer.
vīctor, conqueror.
vīctrīx, she who conquers.
vix, with effort, scarcely.

VID-, *see.*

videō, perceive, see.
in-**vīsus**, envied, hated.
im-prō-**vīsus**, not foreseen, at once.
vitreus, that may be seen through, transparent.

VIR, *man.*

vir, man, hero.
virīlis, male.
virtūs, manhood, courage.

VOC-, *call.*

vocō, speak, call.
in-**vocō**, call on, invoke.
re-**vocō**, call back, recall.
vōx, that which calls, voice.
vōci-ferō, cry aloud.

1 VOL-, VEL-, *fly.*

volō, fly.
ē-**volō**, fly out, rush forth.
volitō, fly about, flutter.
volucer, formed for flying, winged.

2 VOL-, *roll, twist.*

volvō, roll, twist.
in-**volvō**, roll upon, envelope.
volūbilis, that is rolled, whirling.

VS- (VAS), *burn.* Originally one with AVS-.

ūrō [for **ūsō**], burn.
ex-**ūrō**, burn out, burn.
ūrna, vessel for ashes, urn.
ob-**ūstus**, burned into, hardened by fire.
prae-**ūstus**, burned at the end.

VOCABULARY.

ab (abs) or **ā**, prep. w. abl., *from; from*, 63, 99, 118, etc.; *down from*, 25, 141, 181, 674; *from, by, to*, 106; *from, in*, 143; *out of*, 152, 324, 708; *by*, 310; *of*, 281; *from above*, 289.

ab-dō, 3, -didī, -ditus, [2 DA-], *put away; hide, conceal*, 387.

ab-dūcō, 3, -dūxī, -ductus [DVC-], *lead off; steal, remove, take away, carry off*, 362.

Abella, -ae, F., *Abella, a town of Campania*, 740.

ab-eō, -īre, -iī, -itūrus [I-], *go from; go off, go away, depart*, 733.

ab-negō, 1 [2 AG-], *say no; refuse, deny*, 424.

ab-olēscō, 3, -olēvī, —, incept. (**aboleō**, *destroy*) [OL-], *gradually stop growing; gradually disappear, die out, fade away*, 232.

ab-sēns, -entis, adj. (P. of **absum**) [ES-], *being away; away, absent*, 280.

ab-sistō, 3, -stitī, —[STA-], *stand away* or *apart from; withdraw (from), depart (from), leave, quit*, 610.

abs-tineō, 2, -uī, -tentus (**teneō**) [TEN-], *keep from; refrain, abstain*, 618.

ab-sum, -esse, āfuī, āfutūrus [ES-], *be from; be wanting, fail to help, fail*, 498.

ab-sūmō, 3, -sūmpsī, -sūmptus (for **absubimō**) [EM-], *take away; diminish, consume, exhaust, spend*, 301.

abundē, adv. (abundus, *overflowing*) [VD-], *copiously; in profusion, more than enough, enough*, 552.

āc, *and*, see **atque**.

ac-cendō (adc-), 3, -ndī, -cēnsus (**candeō**, shine) [CAND-], *put fire to; set on fire, kindle*, 75, 392, 482, 550.

ac-cīdō, 3, -cīdī, -cīsus (**caedō**) [CID-], *cut completely, devour, consume*, 125. cf. **cōnsūmō, ēdō**.

ac-cingō, 3, -nxī, -cīnctus [Group CINGO], *gird to;* pass., *arm one's self, gird on*, 640.

ac-cipiō, 3, -cēpī, -ceptus (**capiō**) [CAP-], *take to (one's self); receive, obtain*, 173; *receive, welcome*, 211; *learn from tradition, hear*, 48.

ac-cola, -ae, M. [COL-], *he who dwells near; neighbor, dweller, inhabitant*, 729.

ācer, ācris, ācre, adj. [AC-], *sharp; sharp, keen, bitter*, 291; *keen, ready, springing*, 164; *bold*, 672.

Acheron, -ntis, M. [Grk.], *stream of pain or grief; Acheron, river of the lower world*, 569; hence, *infernal regions, powers of hell*, 91, 312.

aciēs, -ēī, (ē), F. [AC-], *edge; rank, battle-line, battle-array*, 42, 296, 426, etc.; *troop*, 695; *battle-field*, 574; *the eye*, 399.

āclys (**āclis**), -ydis, F. [Grk.], *small javelin with a strap, dart*, 730.

Ācrisiōnēus, -a, -um, adj. [Grk.], *pertaining to Acrisione* or *Danaë, daughter of Acrisius; Argive*, 410.

Ācrisius, -ī, M. [Grk.], *Acrisius, a king of Argos*, 372.

acuō, 3, -uī, -ūtus [AC-], *make sharp; sharpen, goad, spur on, whet to fury*, 330, 406.

ad, prep. w. acc., of motion, *to, up to, toward*, 124, 153, 166, etc.; *at*, 245; *against*, 467, 605; *near, near to*, 347; *in answer to*, 519.

ad-dō, 3, -didī, -ditus [2 DA-], *put near; bring to, add to*, 211, 315, 451, 548.

ad-eō, -īre, -iī, -itus [I-], *go to* or *near; go to, visit, resort to*, 82.

ad-eō, adv., *to this;* after emphatic word, *even, indeed, just, precisely, and no less*, 427, 629.

ad-ferō (**aff-**), -ferre, attulī (adt-), adlātus (all-) [1 FER], *bear* or *bring to;* pass., *betake one's self, go, come*, 217.

ad-for (**aff-**), 1 [1 FA-], *speak to; accost, address*, 91, 544.

ad-hūc, adv., *to this place;* of time, *until now, heretofore, as yet, hitherto*, 137.

ad-igō, 3, -ēgī, -āctus (**agō**) [1 AG-], *drive to; drive, compel, force*, 113.

ad-iungō, 3, -iūnxī, -iūnctus [IV-, IVG-], *fasten to; join to, unite*, 57, 238.

ad-lūdō (**all-**), 3, -lūsī, —[LVD-], *sport in addition; add to a jest, dwell on a jest*, 117.

ad-misceō, 2, -scuī, -xtus (-mīstus) [MIC-, *mix*], *mingle in addition; mingle with, admix, add*, 579.

ad-oleō, 2, -uī, —[OL-], *cause to grow, magnify, offer up* (*as sacrifice*), *burn; fire, light*, 71. cf. **accendō**.

adoreus, -a, -um, adj. (**ador**, *spelt*), *pertaining to spelt; of spelt, wheaten*, 109.

ad-orior, 4, -ortus [OL-, OR-], *rise up to; engage in, undertake, essay*, 386.

ad-sēnsus (**ass-**), -ūs, M. (adsentiō, *agree with*) [SENT-], *feeling with; agreement, accord*, 615.

ad-siduus (**ass-**), -a, -um, adj. [SED-, SID-], *sitting near, continually present; continual, unremitting, unceasing, constant*, 12.

ad-spīrō (asp-), 1 [Group SPĪRŌ], *breathe* or *blow toward; blow more and more, freshen*, 8.

ad-stō (ast-), 1, -stitī, — [STA-], *stand near; stand, stand by*, 72, 181.

ad-suētus (ass-), -a, -um, adj. (P. of **adsuēscō**, *accustom*), *accustomed, trained*, 487, 490; *familiar, inured, accustomed*, 33, 746, 806.

ad-sum (assum), -esse, -fuī (affuī), — [ES-], *be to* or *toward; be at hand, appear, come*, 270, 454, 506, 577.

ad-vena, -ae, M. and F. [VEN-], *one who comes to a place; stranger, strange, foreign*, 38.

ad-veniō, 4, -vēnī, -ventus [VEN-], *come to* or *toward; come to, arrive, come*, 145, 168, 265, 803.

ad-ventō, 1, —, —, intensive (**adveniō**) [VEN-], *come to; come to, draw near, advance, approach, come*, 69.

ad-ventus, -ūs, M. [VEN-], *coming to; approach, arrival, advent, coming*, 344.

ad-vertō (-vortō), 3, -tī, -sus [VERT-], *turn to* or *toward; direct, bend, steer to*, 35, 196. cf. **tendō**.

adytum, -ī, N. [Grk.], *inmost recess; sanctuary, shrine*, 269. cf. **templum**.

Aeneadae, -ārum, M. (**Aenēās**), *descendants of Aeneas; followers of Aeneas*, 284, 334, 616.

Aenēās, -ae, M. [Grk.], *Aeneas, son of Venus and Anchises, ancestor of the Romans*, 5, 29, 107, etc.

Aenēius, -a, -um, adj. (**Aenēās**), *of Aeneas*, 1.

aēnus (ahēn-), -a, -um. adj. (**aes**) [AIS], *of bronze; made of bronze, bronze*, 633; as noun, N., *bronze vessel, kettle, cauldron*, 463.

aequātus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **aequō**, *make equal*) [IC-, AIC-], *made equal; equal, regular, measured*, 698.

Aequiculus, -a, -um, adj. (**Aequī**), *of*, or *belonging to, the Aequi, an ancient Italian people; of the Aequi, Aequian*, 747.

aequor, -oris, N. (**aequus**, *level*) [IC-, AIC-], *thing made level; level surface, level*, 781; *plain*, 728, 738; *sea, waters*, 7, 29, 196, etc.

aequus, -a, -um, adj. [IC-, AIC-], *of one kind, like; equal, fair, honorable, just*, 203, 540, 695.

aerātus, -a, -um, adj. (**aes**) [AIS], *provided with bronze; of bronze, bronze*, 743; *bronze-clad, in bronze armor*, 703.

aereus, -a, -um, adj. (**aes**) [AIS-], *made of copper or bronze; bronze, brazen*, 609, 615, 743.

āerius, -a, -um, adj. (**āēr**, *air*) [Grk.], *of*, or *pertaining to, the air; aerial, lofty, high*, 704.

aes, aeris, N. [AIS-], *crude metal, copper, bronze; bronze arms*, 526, 804.

aestus, -ūs, M. (for **aidtus**) [AID-, *burn*], *burning; heat*, 464, 495.

aetās, -ātis, F. (for older **aevitas**) [AI-], *period of life; period, age, generation*, 680. cf. **aevum**.

aeternus, -a, -um, adj. (for **aeviternus**) [AI-], *pertaining to age; everlasting, lasting, enduring*, 2, 609.

aethēr, -eris, M. [Grk.], *upper air; upper air, sky, heaven*, 25, 143, 288, 530; *atmosphere, air*, 34, 65, 395. cf. **coelum**.

aetherius, -a, -um, adj. (**aether**), *of*, or *belonging to, the upper air; heavenly, divine*, 281, 768; *of the sky, upper*, 557.

Aetnaeus, -a, -um, adj. [Grk.], *burning thing; of*, or *belonging to, Mt. Aetna; of Aetna*, 786.

aevum, -ī, N. [AI-], *never-ending time; age, life*, 776.

Agamemnonius, -a, -um, adj. [Grk.], *of*, or *belonging to, Agamemnon; friend of Agamemnon*, 723.

ager, agrī, M. [AG-, *drive*], *productive land; plain, field*, 551, 812; *section, district, land*, 206, 262. cf. **arvum**.

ag-ger, -eris, M. [GES-], *that brought to a place; mass, pile, material*, 6; *bank*, 106; *wall, fortifications, rampart*, 127, 159.

agitō, 1, freq. (**agō**) [1 AG-], *keep driving; chase, hunt*, 478.

āgmen, -inis, N. (**agō**) [1 AG-], *that set in motion; column, line, rank*, 144; *band, army, host*, 69, 508, 648, etc.; *clan*, 694.

agō, 3, ēgī, āctus [1 AG-], *put in motion; drive, lead*, 42, 199, 707, 804; *drive, urge, compel, impel*, 213, 223, 240, etc.; *chase*, 481; pass., *drive one's self, rush*, 384; *carry on, wage*, 524; imper. as interjection, *come, come now*, 37, 130, 429.

agrestis, -e, adj. (**ager**) [AG-, *drive*], *of*, or *pertaining to, a field; natural, wild*, 111, 679; *of country-folk, peasant, simple, rustic*, 482, 523, 681; as noun, M., *man of the fields, peasant, rustic*, 504.

agri-cola, -ae, M. (**ager**) [AG-, *drive*; COL-], *cultivator of lands; farmer, rustic*, 521.

Agyllīnus, -a, -um, adj., of *Agylla, a town in Etruria*, 652.

āiō, defective verb (for **agiō**) [2 AG-], *say, speak, cry*, 121, 259.

āla, -ae, F. (for **axla**, dim. of **axis**), *driving thing; wing, pinion*, 191, 408, 476, 561.

Albānus, -a, -um, adj. (**Alba**), *of*, or *belonging to, Alba, the mother city of Rome; of Alba, Alban*, 602.

albēscō, 3, —, — (**albeo**, *be white*), *become white; grow* or *become white, whiten*, 528.

Albunea (**-na**), -ae, F. (**albus**), *white thing; Albunea* or *Albuna, a fountain at Tibur*, 83.

albus, -a, -um, adj., *without color, white; white*, 417, 517, 667. opp. **ater**.

Ālectō (All-), —, acc. -tō, F. [Grk.], *Alecto, one of the three furies* (only nom. and acc.), 324, 341, 405, etc.

alga, -ae, F., *sea-weed*, 590.

āli-pēs, -edis, adj. (**āla** and **pēs**) [PED-], *with wings on the feet; wing-footed*, 277.

ali-quis, -qua, -quid, indef. pron. (**quī**) [2 AL-, ALI-], *some one or other; some one, any one, anybody*, 770.

alius, -a, -ud, gen. -īus, pronom. adj. [2 AL-, ALI-], *another, others of many*; pl., *others, the others, the rest*, 55, 112, 181, 633; *some*, 395.

Allia, -ae, F., *river Allia, a small stream near Rome, made famous by the defeat of the Romans by the Gauls, in the year* 390 B.C., 717.

Almō, -onis, M., *Almo, eldest son of Tyrrhus*, 532, 575.

almus, -a, -um, adj. [1 AL-], *nourishing; kindly, bountiful*, 644, 774.

altāria, -ium, N. (**altus**) [1 AL-], *high altar, altar for sacrifices to great gods; altar*, 71, 211.

altē, adv. (**altus**) [1 AL-], *highly; on high, high*, 465, 529.

alter, -era, -erum, gen. -īus or -ius, pronom. adj. [2 AL-], *another* (*of two*); *the other, another, a second*, 321, 649, 690.

altus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **alō**, *feed*) [1 AL-], *grown*, or *become great by nourishment; high, lofty*, 25, 59, 82, etc.; *above, on high*, 141; *deep*, 6, 200, 704; as noun, N., *deep, sea*, 362.

alveus, -ī, M. (**alvus**, *belly*) [AL-, *feed*], *hollow; river-bed, channel*, 33, 303.

Amasēnus, -ī, M., *Amasenus, a river of Latium*, 685.

Amāta, -ae, F. (**amō**, *love*) [AM-], *loved one; Amata, wife of King Latinus*, 343, 401, 581.

amb-iō, 4, [I-], *go around; encompass, secure by entreaty, win over*, 333.

ambō, -ae, -ō, num. adj., of two persons, *both, the two*, 316, 470.

ā-mēns, -entis, adj. (**mēns**) [MAN-, MEN-], *out of one's mind; frantic, distracted, mad*, 460. cf. **furēns**.

amīcitia, -ae, F. (**amīcus**) [AM-], *love, friendship*, 546.

am-ictus, -ūs, M. (**amiciō**) [IAC-], *throwing round; outer garment, robe*, 669.

amīcus, -a, -um, adj. [AM-], *loving; friendly, of a friend*, 265.

Amiternus, -a, -um, adj., *of*, or *belonging to, Amiternum; from Amiternum, Amiternian*, 710.

amnis, -is, M. [AC-, AP-, *swift*], *swift thing; stream of water, stream, river*, 516, 701, 728, 792; *torrent, flood*, 465.

amoenus, -a, -um, adj. [AM-],

lovely; pleasant, delightful, beautiful, 30.

amor, -ōris, M. [AM-], *loving; love, desire, eagerness, passion, zeal*, 57, 461, 496, etc.

Am-sānctus, -i, M. [SAC-], *holy all around; Amsanctus, an Italian lake*, 565.

Anāgnia, -ae, F., *Anagnia, chief seat of the Hernici*, 684.

an-ceps, -ipitis, adj. (for **ambi-**) [CAP-], *that has two heads; two edged*, 525.

Anchīsēs, -ae, M. [Grk.], *Anchises, son of Capys and father of Aeneas*, 123, 134, 152, 245.

ancīle, -is, N., *small, rounded shield; sacred shield*, 188.

Angitia, -ae, F., *Angitia, sister of Medea and Circe, worshipped by the Marsi*, 759.

anguis (disyl), -is, M. and F. [ANG-, *squeeze*], *squeezing thing; serpent, snake*, 346, 450, 561, 658.

Aniēnus, -a, -um, adj., *of the Anio, a branch of the Tiber*, 683.

anīlis, -e, adj. (**anus**), *of*, or *pertaining to, an old woman; of an old woman, old woman's*, 416.

anima, -ae, F. [AN-], *that which breathes; breath*, 351.

animus, -ī, M. [AN-], *the rational soul* (cf. **anima**, *the physical life*); *spirit, heart*, 216, 356, 401, etc.; *passion*, 42; *life, quicker motion*, 383.

annus, -ī, M. [AC-, *bend, swell*], *that which goes round; year*, 53, 60, 205.

ante, adv. and prep. [ANT-, *before*], *in front of;* as adv., *before, hitherto*, 623; as prep., *in front of, before*, 162, 420, 531, 673; *before, beyond, above*, 55.

Ant-emnae, -ārum, F. (**ante, amnis**), *things before the stream; Antemnae, a Sabine town*, 631.

antīquus (-īcus), -a, -um, adj. (**ante**) [ANT-, *before*], *that has been* or *has been done before; old, of old, ancient*, 38, 178, 306, 365.

anus, -ūs, F., *old woman;* in apposition, *old, aged*, 419.

Anxurus, -a, -um, adj., *of*, or *belonging to, Anxur, a town of Latium; of Anxur* (*epithet of Jupiter*), 799.

a-periō, 4, -ruī, -rtus, *uncover; unveil, disclose, reveal*, 448; *unclose, open*, 570.

a-pertus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **aperiō**), *uncovered; unclosed, open*, 522.

apex, -icis, M. [AP-, *lay hold*], *extreme end; point, extremity, tip*, 66.

apis, -is, F., *drinker, sipper; bee*, 64.

Apollō, -inis, M., *Apollo, son of Jupiter and Latona*, 241.

ap-pellō (**adp-**), 3, -pulī, -pulsus [PEL-], *drive to* or *toward; bring near, put ashore at*, 39.

aptō, 1 (**aptus**, *fastened*) [AP-,

lay hold], *join on; adjust, fit*, 731.

aqua, -ae (also -āī), F. [AC-, *swift*], *swift thing; water*, 464; *waters, waves, stream*, 517.

aquilō, -ōnis, M. [AC-, *swift*], *swift-flying wind; north wind* (here *a strong wind, fair wind*), 361.

āra, -ae, F. (old **āsa**) [AS-, *sit*], *seat* or *raised place; shrine, altar*, 245, 764.

Arabī, -ōrum, M. [Grk.], *Arabs, Arabians*, 605.

arātrum, -ī, N. (**arō**) [2 AR-], *ploughing thing; plough*, 539, 635.

arbor or **arbōs**, -oris, F. [I AL-, AR-], *thing grown; tree*, 108.

ārcānus, -a, -um, adj. (**arca**, *chest*) [ARC-], *that keeps a secret; hidden, close, secret;* as noun, N., *secret, mystery*, 123.

arceō, **2**, -cuī, — [ARC-], *shut in; prohibit access, keep at a distance, keep away*, 779.

Archippus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *commander of horses; Archippus*, 752.

arcus, -ūs, M. [ARC-], *bow*, 164.

Ardea, -ae, F., *heron; Ardea, capital of the Rutili*, 411, 412, 631.

ārdeō, **2**, -sī, -sus [3 AR-], *be on fire; burn, blaze*, 244, 345, 623, 644; *glow, shine, flash*, 142; Pr. P., **ārdentēs**, of hounds, *eagerly, in full cry*, 481; of horses, *fiery*, 781.

ārdor, -ōris, M. [3 AR-], *burning; heat, passion*, 393.

arduus, -a, -um, adj. [I AL-, AR-], *increased; elevated, high, lofty*, 161, 512; *high, mounted*, 624; *upper, above*, 562. cf. **altus**, **celsus**.

argentum, -ī, N. [ARG-, *bright*], *shining thing; silver*, 634.

Argī, -ōrum, M., *Argi* or *Argos, chief city of Argolis*, 286.

Argīvus, -a, -um, adj. (**Argī**), *of*, or *belonging to, Argos; of Argos, Argive*, 672, 794.

argūmentum, -ī, N. (**argūō**, *make clear*) [ARG-, *bright*], *that which makes clear; sign, device*, 791.

Argus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *bright one; Argus, Io's hundred-eyed keeper*, 791.

argūtus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **argūō**, *make clear*) [ARG-, *bright*], *that affects the senses; clear, high, shrill*, 14.

Arīcia, -ae, F., *Aricia, wife of Hippolytus, and mother of Virbius*, 762.

ariēs, -ietis, M., *ram*, 175.

arista, -ae, F. (for **acrista**) [AC-], *sharp point; ear* or *head of grain*, 720, 809.

arma, -ōrum. N. [I AR-], *things adapted* or *fitted to* (*any purpose*); *implements; weapons, arms*, 43, 183, 235, etc.

armātus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **armō**) [I AR-], *equipped with arms, armed*, 748.

armentum, -ī, N. (**arō**) [2 AR-],

ploughing thing; cattle for ploughing, herds, 486, 539. cf. **grex.**

armō, 1 (**arma**) [1 AR-], *equip with arms, arm*, 506; *move to arms, rouse, arm*, 335, 429, 648.

arō, 1 [2 AR-], *plough; plough, furrow*, 417, 798.

ars, artis, F. [1 AR-], *skill in joining; art, craft, skill*, 755, 765, 772; *artifice, cunning, wile*, 477; *means, way*, 338.

artūs, -uum, M. [1 AR-], *joinings; joints, limbs*, 446, 458.

arvīna, -ae, F., *grease, suet, fat*, 627.

arvum, -ī, N. (N. of **arvus**, *ploughed*) [2 AR], *that has been ploughed;* pl., *fields, lands*, 537, 662, 682, etc.; *plains, country*, 45; *dominion*, 736. cf. **ager.**

arx, arcis, F. [ARC-], *enclosing thing; height, castle, citadel*, 61, 70, 696.

Ascanius, -ī, M., *Ascanius, son of Aeneas and Creusa*, 497, 522.

Asia, -ae, F., *Asia*, 224.

Asius, -a, -um, adj. (**Asia**), *of*, or *pertaining to, Asia; of Asia, Asian*, 701.

a-sper, -era, -erum, adj. (**spēs**), *without hope; abandoned, cruel, fierce*, 505, 647; *rugged, rough*, 729.

a-spiciō (**adsp-**), 3, -spēxī, -spectus (**speciō**, *look*) [SPEC-], *look upon* or *at; look on, see, behold*, 101, 218.

ast, conj., older and poetic form for **at**, *but*, 308, 395.

astrum, -ī, N. [Grk.], *star*, 99, 272.

at or **ast**, conj., *but* (introducing a contrast to what precedes), 5, 81, 297.

at-avus, -ī, M. (**avus**) [1 AV], *grandfather's grandfather; forefather, ancestor*, 56, 474.

ater, -tra, -trum, adj., *burned; black, gloomy, dark*, 214, 329, 466, etc.; *lurid*, 456.

Ātīna, -ae, F. [Grk.], *Atina, a town of Latium*, 630.

at-que, or **āc**, conj., *and also, and*, 18, 20, 24, etc.

ātrium, -ī, N., *place where the hearth is; fore-court, hall, court*, 379.

(at-tāctus, -ūs), only abl. sing., M. (**attingō**), [TAG-], *touching; touch, contact*, 350.

at-tingō (**adt-**), 3, -tigī, -tāctus (**tangō**) [TAG-], *touch; arrive at, come to, reach*, 662.

at-tollō (**adt-**), 3, —, — [TOL-, *raise*], *raise to; elevate, lift up, raise*, 173, 561.

at-tonitus (**adt**), -a, -um, adj. (P. of **attonō**), *thundered at; inspired, frenzied, maddened*, 580; *amazed, awe-struck*, 814.

auctor, -ōris, M. [AVG-], *one who produces; author, founder*, 49.

audāx, ācis, adj. [3 AV-], *daring; bold, rash, reckless*, 114, 409, 475.

audeō, 2, ausus sum [3 AV-], *dare; dare, venture, deign*, 300.

audiō, 4, [2 AV-], *hear*, 90, 117, 225; *know by report*, 196.

augeō, 2, auxī, auctus [AVG-],

cause to grow, increase; load, heap up, 111.

au-gurium, -ī, N. (**avis**) [4 AV-; GAR-, *sound*], *expounding of bird-omens; augury, prophecy, prediction*, 260.

au-gurō, 1 (**augur**, *one who explains omens of birds*) [4 AV-; GAR-, *sound*], *act as augur; predict, foretell, presage*, 273.

augustus, -a, -um, adj. (**augeō**) [AVG-], *increased; consecrated; majestic, noble, stately*, 153, 170.

aura, -ae (-āī), F. [Grk.], *air, breath of air; air, pure air*, 230, 287, 466; *breath*, 646; *breeze*, 8.

aureus, -a, -um, adj. (**aurum**) [AVS-], *of gold, golden*, 190, 210, 278.

auris, -is, F. [2 AV-], *hearing thing; ear*, 166, 437.

Aurōra, -ae, F. [AVS-], *golden one; Aurora, morning, dawn*, 26, 606.

aurum, -ī, N. [AVS-] *burning thing; gold*, 142, 279, 639, etc.; *gold, gold cup*, 245; **aurum tortile**, *golden necklace*, 352.

Auruncī, -ōrum, M., *people of Aurunca in Campania, Aruncans*, 206.

Auruncus, -a, -um, adj., *of*, or *belonging to, the Auruncans; Auruncan*, 727, 795.

Ausonia, -ae, F., *Ausonia, Lower Italy*, 55, 623.

Ausonius, -a, -um, adj. (**Ausonia**), *of Ausonia, Ausonian, Italian*, 39, 105, 198, etc.; as noun, M. (sc. **homines**), 233.

au-spicium, -ī, N. (**auspex**, *one who divines by the flight of birds*) [4 AV-; SPEC-], *examination of birds, auspices; right, power*, 257.

aut, conj., introducing two alternatives, *either . . . or*, 164, 307, 634, etc.; *or*, 197, 298, 302.

autem, adversitive conj., postpositive (**aut**), *but, on the other hand*, 286, 561.

auxilium, -ī, N. [AVG-], *increasing; succor, assistance, aid, help*, 504, 522, 551.

Aventīnus, -ī, M., *Aventinus, son of Hercules*, 657.

Aventīnus, -ī, M., and **-um**, -ī, N., *the Aventine, one of the seven hills of Rome*, 659.

Avernus, -a, -um, adj., *of*, or *belonging to, the lower world*; as noun, N. (sc. **loca**), *the lower world, Avernus*, 91.

ā-vertō (**āvor-**), 3, -tī, -sus [VERT-], *turn from; withdraw, retire, turn away*, 618.

avis, -is, F. [4 AV-], *thing blown; bird*, 191.

avītus, -a, -um, adj. (**avus**) [1 AV-], *of*, or *belonging to, a grandfather; of one's ancestors, ancestral*, 169.

ā-vius, -a, -um, adj- (**via**), *out of the way; unfrequented, pathless, trackless*, 580.

avus, -ī, M. [1 AV-], *grandfather*, 56; *ancestor*, 177, 412; *origin, founder*, 220.

B

Bacchus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *Bacchus, god of wine and of poets*, 385, 389, 405, 580; **fēlix Bacchō**, *vine-clad*, 725.

bālāns, -antis, M. and F. (P. of **bālō**, *bleat*) [BAL-, *bleat, stammer*], *bleating thing; sheep* (only pl.; poetic for **ovēs**), 538.

Batulum, -ī, N., *Batulum, a Samnite town in Campania*, 739.

bellātrīx, -īcis, F. (**bellātor**, *warrior*) [DVA-], *she who fights; female warrior, warrior maid*, 805.

Bellōna, -ae, F. (for **Duellōna**) [DVA-], *one having war; Bellona, goddess of war, sister of Mars*, 319.

bellum, -ī, N. (old **duellum**) [DVA-], *contest between two; war*, 41, 80, 235, etc.; personified, *War*, 607, 622.

bibō, 3, bibī, — [BI-, *drink*], *drink; drink the water of*, i.e. *dwell near, frequent*, 715.

bi-dēns, -dentis, adj. (**dēns**) [ED-], *with two teeth;* as noun, M., *animal for sacrifice, sheep*, 93. cf. **bālāns, ovis.**

bi-frōns, -ontis, adj., *with two foreheads; with two faces, two-faced*, 180.

bīgae, -ārum, F. (for **bi-iugae**) [IVG-], *double-yoked; span of horses harnessed to a car; chariot, car*, 26.

bīnī, -ae, -a, num. adj., distributive (for **dvīnī**) [DVA-, *two*], *two by two;* for **duo**, *two*, 688.

bōs, bovis, M. and F. [BOV-, *bellow*], *bellowing creature; cow, heifer*, 663, 790.

būcina, -ae, F. (for **bovicina**) [BOV-, BV-, *bellow;* CAN-], *shepherd's horn, bugle*, 519.

buxum, -ī, N. (**buxus**, *box-tree*) [Grk.], *box-wood; box-wood top*, 382.

C

Caeculus, -ī, M., *Caeculus, son of Vulcan, founder of Praeneste*, 681.

caecus, -a, -um, adj. (for **scaicus**) [SCA-, *cover, dark*], *dark; dark, deep, heavy*, 619; *blind, mad*, 591.

caedēs, -is, F. [CID-, CAED-], *cutting down; killing, bloodshed, slaughter*, 577.

caedō, 3, cecīdī, caesus [CID-, CAED-], *split, cut; slay, slaughter*, 87, 175, 574.

caelestis, -e, adj. (**caelum**, *sky*)

[2 CAV-], *of*, or *pertaining to, heaven;* as noun, M. pl., *gods*, 432.

caelō, 1 (**caelum**, *chisel*) [CID-, CAED-], *engrave in relief; engrave, emboss, chase*, 792.

caelum, -ī, N. (for **cavilum**) [2 CAV-], *hollow thing; sky, heavens*, 140, 141, 210, etc.

caeruleus (**-us**), -a, -um, adj. (for **caeluleus**, from **caelum**) [2 CAV-], *of the sky; azure, blue, dark blue*, 198, 346.

caetra (**cētra**), -ae, F. [Spanish], *short Spanish shield, target*, 732.

Caiēta, -ae, F., *Caieta, nurse of Aeneas*, 2.

calathus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *wicker-basket, work-basket, basket*, 805.

Calēs, -ium, F., *Cales, a town of Campania*, 728.

Calybē, -ēs, F. [Grk.], *Calybe, a priestess of Juno*, 419.

Calydon, -dōnis, F. [Grk.], *Calydon, a very old town of Aetolia*, 306, 307.

Camilla, -ae, F., *Camilla, a Volscian heroine*, 803.

campus, -ī, M. [SCAP-, *dig*], *digged place; field, plain*, 223, 294, 486, etc. cf. **ager**, **arvum**.

candidus, -a, -um, adj. (**candeō**, *shine*), [CAND-], *shining white; clear, bright, fair*, 8. cf. **clārus**.

canis, -is, M. and F., *dog, hound*, 479, 494.

canō, 3, cecinī, — [CAN-], *utter melodious sounds; sing, chant, prophecy*, 398; *predict, foretell*, 79, 271; *sing praises* (*of*), 698; *sound, give, make*, 513.

canōrus, -a, -um, adj. (**canor**, *song*) [CAN-], *of*, or *pertaining to, melody; beautiful, sweet, melodious*, 700.

cantus, -ūs, M. [CAN-], *sound, singing; singing, song*, 12, 34, 641; *song, incantation*, 754, 757.

Capēnus, -a, -um, adj., *of*, or *belonging to, Capena, a Tuscan town*, 697.

capiō, 3, cēpī, captus [CAP-], *take; take, capture*, 295; *seize, possess, overcome, move*, 189; *take in, hold, contain*, 466; *take up, begin, enter upon*, 403.

Capreae, -ārum, F. (**caper**, *goat*), *island of goats; Capreae, an island off the coast of Campania*, 735.

captīvus, -a, -um, adj. [CAP-], *taken; captured, taken as spoil, taken in war*, 184.

caput, -itis, N. [CAP-], *head; head*, 292, 632, 668, etc.; *head, helmet*, 185.

cardō, -inis, M., *swinging thing; pivot and socket of door or gate, hinge*, 621.

carīna, -ae, F., *scraping part, keel; vessel, boat, ship*, 186, 431.

carmen, -inis, N. (for **casmen**) [CAS-, *sing, praise*], *praising thing; song, lay*, 773. cf. **cantus**.

carpō, 3, -psī, -ptus [CARP-, *pluck*], *pick, pluck; pluck, seize, take, enjoy*, 414.

Casperia, -ae, F., *Casperia, a Sabine town,* 714.

castra, -ōrum, N. [CAD- (SCAD-), *cover*], *accomplisher of covering; fortified place, camp,* 159, 522.

castus, -a, -um, adj. [CAD-, *bright*], *morally pure; sacred, holy, hallowed,* 71. cf. **sacer, sānctus.**

catēia, (trisyl.), -ae. F. [Celtic], *barbed spear, dart, boomerang,* 741.

caterva, -ae, F., *crowd of men; host, troop, squadron,* 804.

Cātillus, -ī, M., *Catillus, brother of Tiburtus,* 672.

causa, -ae, F. [I CAV-] *cause; cause, motive, purpose, reason,* 197, 482, 553.

cavō, 1 (**cavus**) [2 CAV-], *make hollow; hollow out, bend around,* 632.

cēdō, 3, cessī, cessus (for **cecadō**] [CAD-], *go; give place, retire, withdraw,* 559, 636; **locō cēdere,** *lose ground,* 332; *fall,* 677.

cedrus, -ī, F. [Grk.], *cedar, juniper-tree,* 13, 178.

celebrō, 1 (**celeber,** *frequented*), *frequent; solemnize, celebrate,* 555.

Celemna, -ae, F., *Celemna, a town of Campania,* 739.

celer, -eris, -ere, adj. [CEL-, *strike, drive*], *urged on; flying, swift, fleet, quick, in haste,* 519, 811.

celsus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **cellō,** *rise*) [CEL-], *rising; towering, lofty, high, stately,* 343.

Centaurus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *Centaur, a fabled monster, half man, half horse,* 675.

centum, num. adj., indecl., *hundred,* 93, 153, 170, etc.

Cerēalis, -e, adj. (**Cerēs**), *of,* or *pertaining to, Ceres; of Ceres, of grain,* 111.

Cerēs, -eris, F., *Ceres, goddess of agriculture;* by meton., *bread, wheaten cakes,* 113.

cernō, 3, crēvī, certus [CER-], *separate, discern, perceive, make out, catch sight of, see,* 68, 161.

certāmen, -inis, N. (**certō,** *contend*) [CER-], *that which decides; decisive battle, battle, contest,* 523.

certātim, adv. (**certō,** *contend*) [CER-], *in rivalry; zealously, earnestly, eagerly, ardently,* 146, 472; *in struggling crowds,* 585.

certus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **cernō**) [CER-], *separated; firmly fixed, determined, settled, certain, assured,* 548, 611.

cervus, -ī, M, *horned animal; stag, deer,* 481, 483.

(cēterus), -a, -um, adj., *other; the other, the others, rest of,* 614.

ceu, adv. (for **ceve**), *as, like as, just as,* 378, 674, 699.

Charybdis, -is, F. [Grk.], *Charybdis, a whirlpool between Italy and Sicily,* 302.

Chimaera, -ae, F. [Grk.], *Chimaera, a fabulous monster,* 785.

chorus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *dance in a ring; choral dance, dance,* 391.

cieō, 2, cīvī, citus [CI-], *make to go; call, summon,* 325.

Ciminus, -ī, M., *Ciminus, a lake in Etruria*, 697.

cīnctus, -ūs, M. (cingō), [Group CINGŌ], *girding; girding, manner of girding the toga*, 612.

cingō, 3, -nxī, cīnctus [Group CINGO], *surround; gird, encircle, encompass, surround*, 159, 658.

circā, adv. (later for **circum**) [1 CVR-, CIR-], *around; round, round about, here and there*, 535.

Circaeus, -a, -um, adj., *of Circe, Circe's*, 10, 799.

Circē, -ae, or ēs, F., *Circe, daughter of the sun, a sorceress*, 20, 191, 282.

circum, adv. and prep. w. acc. (**circus**, *circle*) [1 CVR-, CIR-], *in a circle;* as adv. *around, round about*, 32, 104, 588, 589; as prep. *around, through*, 379; *round about*, 763.

circum-stō, 1, -stetī, — [STA-], *stand around; swarm about, surround, besiege, beset*, 585.

Cissēis, -idos, F. [Grk.], *daughter of Cisseus, Hecuba*, 320.

clāmō, 1 [CAL-], *call* or *cry out; call aloud, cry*, 400.

clārus, -a, -um, adj. [CAL-], *called; renowned, glorious*, 474; *clear, pure, bright*, 141.

classicum, -ī, N. (**classicus**, *of the fleet*) [CAL-, *call*], *field signal, trumpet-call*, 637.

classis, -is, F. [CAL-, *call*], *that which is called; fleet*, 38, 106, 288, 436; *troops*, 716.

Claudius, -a, -um, adj., *Claudian, (a famous Roman tribe)*, 708.

claudo (**clūdō**), 3, -sī, -sus (for **clavidō**) [CLAV-], *shut; shut, close, fasten*, 609.

claustra, -ōrum, N. (**claudō**) [CLAV-], *accomplisher of shutting up; bolt, bar*, 185.

Clausus, -ī, M., *Clausus, an old Italian leader*, 707.

clipeātus, -a, -um, adj. (**clipeus**) [CLEP-, *hide*], *armed with a shield; with a shield, shield-bearing*, 793.

clipeus, -ī, M. [CLEP-, *hide*], *round metal shield; shield*, 186, 626, 639, etc.

Cōcȳtius, -a, -um, adj. [Grk.], *of,* or *belonging to, Cocytus; infernal*, 479.

Cōcȳtus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *river of lamentation; Cocytus, a river of the lower regions*, 562.

co-eō, -īre, -īvī or -iī, -itus [I-], *go together; come together, assemble*, 582; *be united, form an alliance, make a league*, 317, 546.

(co-epiō), 3, coepī, coeptus (for **coapiō**) [AP-, *lay hold*], *lay hold of; make a beginning, begin, commence*, 528.

cō-gnōmen, -inis, N. [GNA-], *common name; family name, name*, 671.

cō-gō, 3, coēgī, coāctus (for **coigō**) [1 AG-], *drive together; drive, force, compel*, 125, 639; *gather, collect, muster*, 43; *drive home (a wedge)*, 509.

co-hors, -rtis, F. [HER-, *grasp*], *place enclosed; company, throng, band*, 710.

collis, -is, M. (for **colnis**) [CEL-], *rising ground; hill, mount*, 659, 726, 798.

collum, -ī, N., *throat, neck*, 351, 394, 701.

colō, 3, -uī, cultus [COL-], *till; till, inhabit, dwell in*, 684, 714; *practise, observe, keep up*, 602, 603.

colōnus, -ī, M. [COL-], *husbandman; settler, inhabitant*, 63, 410, 422.

color, -ōris, M. [CAL-, *cover*], *covering, coating; color, hue, tint*, 191.

coluber, -brī, M. [CEL-, *strike*], *thing that darts; serpent, snake*, 329, 352.

columna, -ae, F. [CEL-], *that which is high; post, pillar, column*, 170.

colus (-ūs or -ī), F., *distaff*, 805.

coma, -ae, F. [Grk.], *hair of the head; hair, tresses*, 75, 353, 394; *foliage, leaves*, 60.

com-itor, 1 (**comes**, *companion*) [I-], *be a companion; accompany, follow, attend*, 681.

com-minus, adv. (**manus**) [I MA-, MAN-], *hand with hand; in close contest, at close quarters, hand to hand*, 553, 732.

com-mittō (**conm-**), 3, -mīsī, -mīssus [MIT-], *send together; bring on, cause*, 542.

com-moveō (**conm-**), 2, -mōvī, -mōtus [MOV-], *put in violent motion; hunt, rouse, start*, 494. cf. **excieō**.

cō-mō, 3, cōmpsī (-msī), cōmptus (for **coimō**) [EM-], *take together; array, adorn, deck*, 751.

com-pleō (**conp-**), 2, -ēvī, -ētus [PLE-], *fill completely; fill, make to resound*, 395, 643.

com-pōnō (**conp-**), 3, -posuī, -positus [Group PŌNŌ], *place* or *bring together; collect, heap up*, 6; *frame, adjust, arrange, ratify*, 339.

com-prehendō (**conp-**), or **-prēndō**, 3, -dī, -sus [HEND-, *seize*], *take hold of with both hands; take, catch*, 73. cf. **capiō**.

con-cēdō, 3, -cessī, -cessus [CAD-], *go entirely; give over, give up, resign*, 305.

con-citō, 1, freq. (**conciō**, *call together*) [CI-], *keep stirring; set in violent motion, rouse*, (w. reflex. pron.) *fly, hasten*, 476.

con-clāmō, 1 [CAL-], *call together; call to help, call, summon*, 504. cf. **cieō**.

con-currō, 3, -currī or -cucurrī, -cursus [2 CVR-], *run together, rush up*, 520; *meet, dash together, come together in war*, 224.

con-cutiō, 3, -cussī, -cussus (**quatiō**) [Group QUATIŌ], *strike together; agitate, shake violently, shake well* (i.e. *exhaust*), 338.

con-dō, 3, -didī, -ditus [2 DA-], *put together; build, establish, found*, 61, 145; w. **prīmās**, *lay*

foundations; bury, conceal, hide, 303, 570, 619, etc.

con-iciō or **cō-iciō**, 3, -iēcī, -iectus (iaciō) [IAC-], *throw together; throw, cast, hurl*, 347, 456.

con-iugium, -ī, N. [IV-, IVG-], *joining together; union, wedlock, marriage*, 555; *bride, wife*, 423, 433.

con-iunx or **con-iux**, -iugis, M. and F. [IV-], *one joined with another; married person, consort, wife, husband*, 56, 287, 308, 314; *would-be wife, lover*, 189.

con-ligō (coll-), 3, -lēgī, -lēctus (legō, *gather*) [LEG-, LIG-], *gather together; bring together, assemble, collect*, 582. cf. **conclāmō**.

con-loquium (coll-), -ī, N. (**conloquor**, *talk together*) [LAC-, *sound, talk*], *speaking with; conference, discourse, conversation, converse*, 91.

cōn-sanguineus, -a, -um, adj. (**sanguis**) [Group SANGUIS], *having the same blood; of the same blood, related by blood, kindred;* as noun, M., *kinsman*, 366.

cōn-sīdō, 3, -sēdī, -sessus [SED-, SID-], *sit together; sit, take one's seat*, 169, 176; *anchor, cast anchor*, 431.

cōn-silium, -ī, N. [Group SULTŌ], *deliberation; design, intention, plan, set purpose*, 216, 407, 592.

cōn-spīrō, 1 [Group SPĪRŌ], *blow together; blow in unison, sound forth together*, 615.

cōn-sul, -ulis, M. [Group SULTŌ], *counsellor; consul*, 613.

cōn-sulō, 3, -luī, -ltus [Group SULTŌ], *consider; consult, inquire of, advise with, seek counsel of*, 83.

cōn-sūmō, 3, -sūmpsī, -sūmptus (for **-subimō**) [EM-], *take completely; consume, devour, eat*, 112, 116, 125. cf. **edō**.

cōn-surgō, 3, -surrēxī, -surrēctus (for **-subrigō**) [REG-, RIG-], *raise one's self; rise, mount*, 530.

con-temptor (**-temtor**), -ōris, M. (**contemptus**, *despised*), *he who puts a small value on things; despiser, scorner*, 648.

con-tentus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **contineō**, *hold together*) [TEN-], *held together; satisfied, pleased, content, contented*, 737.

con-terreō, 2, -ruī, -ritus [TER-], *frighten completely; frighten, terrify, startle*, 722.

con-tingō, 3, -tigī, -tāctus (**tangō**) [TAG-], *touch on all sides; touch*, 480.

con-tinuō, adv. (**continuus**, *uninterrupted*) [TEN-], *immediately, forthwith, at once*, 68; *in a moment*, 120. cf. **extemplō**, **protinus**.

con-torqueō, 2, -torsī, -tortus [TARC-], *twist violently; wield, throw, hurl*, 165. cf. **coniciō**.

contrā, adv. and prep. w. acc. *over against;* as adv., *opposed, opposite*, 374; *in answer, in reply*, 267, 552; as prep., *against*,

in opposition to, contrary to, 583, 584.

contrārius, -a, -um, adj. (**contrā**), *lying over against; contrary, opposed, conflicting,* 293.

con-tremīscō, 3, -muī, —, inchoative [TREM-], *tremble all over; shake, quake, tremble,* 515.

cō-nūbium, -ī, N. (**nūbō,** *wed*) [NVB-, *veil*], *wedding together; marriage, wedlock,* 96, 253, 333. cf. **coniugium.**

con-vēctō, 1, —, —, freq. (**con-vehō,** *carry together*) [VEH-], *keep carrying together; heap together, gather,* 749.

con-vertō (-vortō), 3, -tī, -sus [VERT-], *turn completely; turn, turn away, wheel,* (pass.) *mount,* 543.

coquō, 3, cōxī, coctus [COC-, *cook*], *cook; vex, disquiet, disturb, heat,* 345.

cor, cordis, N. [CARD-], *beating thing; heart,* 326.

Cōrās, -ae, M., *Coras, an Argive prince,* 672.

corni-pēs, -dis, adj. (**cornū, pēs**) [PED-], *horn-footed; hoofed, horn-hoofed,* 779.

cornū, -ūs, N., *horn; horn, antler,* 483, 488, 789; *horn, bugle,* 513, 615; *bow,* 497.

corōna, -ae, F. [I CVR-], *rounded thing; garland, crown, chaplet,* 75.

corōnō, 1 (**corōna**) [I CVR-], *crown; twine with garlands, wreathe,* 147.

corpus, -oris, N. [CER-, *make*], *that made* or *formed; form, person, body,* 108, 459, 535, etc.

cortex, -icis, M. and F., *that which splits off; bark,* 742.

Corythus, -ī, F., *Corythus, a town of Etruria,* 209.

cōs, cōtis, F. [CA-, *sharp*], *that which sharpens; flintstone, grindstone,* 627.

costa, -ae, F., *rib; rib, side,* 463.

crātēra, -ae, F. [Grk.], *mixing-bowl, wine-bowl,* 147.

(crātis, -is), F. [CART-, *weave*], *woven thing; wickerwork, ribs of a shield,* 633.

crēdō, 3, -didī, -ditus [CRAT-, *faith;* 2 DA-], *put faith to; have confidence in, put faith in, trust,* 97; *commit, entrust,* 486; *suppose, believe,* 297, 680.

cremō, 1 [CAR-, *cook*], *burn; burn, consume with fire,* 74, 295.

creō, 1 [CER, *make*], *create, make, produce,* 283.

crepitō, 1, —, —, freq. (**crepō,** *rattle*) [CRAP-, *rattle*], *rattle greatly; crackle,* 74.

crīmen, -inis, N. [CER-, CRE-], *means of judging; crime, deed, fault,* 326; *charge, reproach, outcry,* 577; *seed,* 339.

crīnālis, -e, adj. (**crīnis**) [CRIN-], *of,* or *pertaining to, the hair; of the hair,* 403.

crīnis, -is, M. [CRIN-], *high thing; hair, locks, tresses,* 73, 346, 391, etc. cf. **coma.**

crīnītus, -a, -um, adj. (**crīnis**) [CRIN-], *provided with hair; covered with hair, of hair*, 785.

crista, -ae, F. [CRIN-], *high tuft; plume, crest*, 185.

crūdēscō, 3, -duī, —, inchoative (**crūdus**) [CRV-], *become rough; increase in violence, grow worse, wax fiercer*, 788.

crūdus, -a, -um, adj. [CRV-], *bleeding; rough, raw, untanned, of untanned hide*, 690.

cruentus, -a, -um, adj. [CRV-], *stained with blood; blood-stained, covered with blood, gory*, 501.

crūstum, -ī, N. [CRV-], *hard loaf; bread, cake*, 115.

Crustumerī, -ōrum, M., *Crustumeri*, or *Crustumeria, a town in the country of the Sabines*, 631.

culmen, -inis, N. (for **columen**) [CEL-], *that which is high; top, peak, gable*, 512.

cum, conj. (for **quom**), *at the time when, while, when*, 27, 61, 87, etc.; **cum prīmum**, *when first, as soon as*, 39, 105; *meanwhile, while*, 166.

cum, prep. w. abl., *with; with, together with, at*, 130, 403, 418, etc.

cunctor (cont-), 1, *waver; hesitate, falter*, 449.

cūnctus, -a, -um, adj. (for **coniūnctus**) [IV-], *joined together; all, everybody*, 230, 583.

cuneus, -ī, M. [CA-, *sharp*], *sharpened thing; wedge*, 509.

cupīdō, -inis, F. (sometimes M.) [CVP-, *wish*], *desire; love, passion, mad jealousy*, 189; *love, longing, yearning*, 263. cf. **amor**.

cūra, -ae, F. (for **cavira**) [CAV-], *watching thing; trouble, anxiety, concern, care*, 345, 365, 402, etc.

cūria, -ae, F. [CV-, *cover*], *protecting thing; curia, senate house*, 174.

currus, -ūs, M. [2 CVR-], *running; chariot, car*, 184, 280, 655, etc.; *team of chariot horses, span*, 163. cf. **bīgae**.

cursus, -ūs, M. [2 CVR-], *running; running, speed, foot-race*, 165, 383, 807; *tread*, 809; *chase*, 478; *course, passage, voyage*, 8, 196; *course, career, flight*, 676. cf. **iter**.

curvō, 1 (**curvus**) [1 CVR-], *crook: round, curve*, 381.

curvus, -a, -um, adj. [1 CVR-], *curved; bent, curved*, 179, 184, 497.

cuspis, -idis, F., *sharp point; iron point*, 817; *spear, javelin, lance*, 756.

custōdia, -ae, F. (**custōs**) [CV-, *cover*], *keeping of guard; watching, charge, care*, 486.

custōs, -ōdis, M. and F. [CV-, *cover*], *guard; guard, watch, keeper, guardian*, 610, 791.

cycnus (cygnus), -ī, M. [Grk.], *swan*, 699.

D

daedalus, -a, -um, adj. [Grk.], *skilful, cunning*, 282.

Danaē, -ēs, F. [Grk.], *Danaë, daughter of Acrisius, king of Argos*, 410.

(**daps**), dapis, F. [DA-, *share*], *solemn feast; feast, banquet, meal*, 109; *viands, victuals, food*, 125.

Dardanidae, -ārum, M. (**Dardanus**), *descendants of Dardanus, Trojans*, 195.

Dardanius, -a, -um, adj., *Dardanian, Dardan, Trojan*, 289, 422, 756.

Dardanus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *Dardanus, ancestor of the royal race of Troy*, 207, 240.

Dardanus, -a, -um, adj., *Dardanian, Dardan, Trojan*, 219.

dē, prep. w. abl., *from; from*, 220, 283, 346, etc.; *from, of*, 282, 688, 706, 803; *in, after*, 357.

dea, -ae (dat. and abl. pl. **deābus**), F. (**deus**) [DIV-], *goddess*, 19, 324, 346, etc.

dē-bellātor, -ōris, M. (**dēbellō**, *fight out*) [DVA-], *he who subdues; conqueror, subduer*, 651. cf. **victor**.

dēbeō, 2, -uī, -itus (for **dē-hibeō**) [HAB-], *keep from; be bound, be due, be destined*, 120, 145.

dē-cernō, 3, -crēvī, -crētus [CER-, CRE-], *decide; fight out, fight, contend*, 525.

decus, -oris, N. [DEC-], *that which is becoming; dignity, gracefulness, grace*, 473.

dē-ferō, -ferre, -tulī, -lātus [I FER-], *bear* or *bring away; bring, bear, drive*, 22, 411.

dē-fessus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **dēfetīscor**, *fatigue*) [2 FA-], *tired out; worn out, exhausted, weary, spent with weariness*, 126.

dē-fīgō, 3, -fīxī, -fīxus [FIG-], *fix down; fix, direct, turn intently*, 249.

dē-fluō, 3, -flūxī, -fluxus [FLV-], *flow from; descend, float down*, 495.

deinde (disyl.), adv., *from here; then, thereafter, next*, 135.

dē-lābor, 3, -lapsus [LAB-], *slide from; glide down, descend, dart down*, 620. cf. **dēfluō**.

dē-ligō, 3, -lēgī, -lēctus (**legō**, *gather*) [LEG-, LIG-], *choose out; pick out, select, choose*, 152.

dē-mittō, 3, -mīsī, -mīssus [MIT-], *send from; fall, hang down*, 278.

dēns, dentis, M. (for **ēdēns**) [ED-], *eating thing; tooth*, 279; *tusk*, 667.

dēnseō, 2, —, —, (**dēnsus**), *make thick; pack, fill, crowd*, 794.

dēnsus, -a, -um, adj., *thick; thick, dense*, 64, 565; *in showers, showers of*, 673; *thick-standing (grain)*, 720.

dē-pōnō, 3, -posuī, -positus [Group PŌNŌ], *place down; lay, lay down, stretch*, 108.

(**dē-rigēscō**), 3, -riguī or dīriguī, —, inchoative (only pf. system) [REG-], *become rigid; grow fixed*, 447.

dē-scendō, 3, -dī, -scēnsus [SCAND-, *climb*], *climb from; come down, descend*, 675.

dē-serō, 3, -ruī, -rtus [SER-], *unbind; leave, abandon, give up, part from*, 291, 394, 543.

dē-sertus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **dē-serō**) [SER-], *abandoned*; N. pl. as noun, *desert places, lonely haunts, lairs*, 404.

dē-sīgnō, 1 [Group SĪGNUM], *mark out; define, mark out*, 157.

dē-spectō, 1, —, —, intensive (**dēspiciō**, *look down upon*) [SPEC-], *look down upon; see beneath, overlook, command*, 740.

dē-suētus, -a, -um, adj., *not accustomed; out of practice, unaccustomed, unused*, 693.

dē-sum, -esse, -fuī, — [ES-], *be from; be away, fail, be wanting, be lacking*, 262, 678.

dē-trūdō, 3, -sī, -sus [TRVD-, *thrust*], *thrust from; drive out, dislodge, thrust forth*, 469; *hurl down*, 773.

deus, -ī, M. [DIV-], *god, divinity*, 58, 90, 136, etc.

dextera or **dextra**, -ae, F. (**dexter**, *right*, sc. **manus**) [DAC-, *take hold*], *right hand*, 234, 266, 366, etc.

Diāna, -ae, F. (for **Dīvāna**) [DIV-], *shining one; goddess Diana, Artemis*, 306, 764, 769.

(**diciō**), -ōnis, F. [DĪC-], *saying; authority, power, dominion sway*, 737.

dīcō, 3, dīxī, dictus [DĪC-], *show (by speaking); speak, tell, say, relate*, 41, 42, 64, etc.; *call, name*, 412, 607, 671.

dictum, -ī, N. [DĪC], *something said; remark, word, speech*, 212, 249, 284, etc.; *command, behest*, 433.

dī-dō, 3, -didī, -ditus [2 DA-], *place out; give out, scatter, spread abroad, spread*, 144. cf. **diffundō**, **extendō**.

diēs, diēī or diē, M. (sometimes F. in sing.) [DIV-], *light; day*, 145, 149.

dif-fundō, 3, -fūdī, -fūsus [2 FV-], *pour in different directions; spread abroad, scatter, spread, extend*, 708. cf. **dīdō**.

dignus, -a, -um, adj. (for **decnus**) [DEC-], *becoming; worthy, deserving*, 389, 653.

dī-luvium, -ī, N. [LV-], *washing away; inundation, flood, deluge*, 228.

dī-rigō (**dē-rigō** or **dē-regō**), 3, -rēxī, -rēctus (**regō**, *keep straight*) [REG-, RIG-], *place straight; direct, aim*, 497.

dī-rigō, 3, -rēxī, -rēctus (for **disrigō**) [REG-, RIG-], *distribute; place*

in position, form, draw up, 523.

dir-imō, 3, -ēmī, -ēmptus (for **disimō**) [EM-], *take apart; separate, divide, cut off, keep asunder,* 227.

dīrus, -a, -um, adj., *fearful; ill-omened, dread, cruel, awful, accursed,* 324, 454, 520. cf. **saevus.**

Dīs, Dītis, M. [DIV-], *deity; Dis, god of the underworld,* 568.

dis-cordia, -ae, F. (**discors,** *inharmonious*) [CARD-], *disagreement; discord, dissension, strife,* 545.

dis-iciō, 3, -iēci, -iectus (**iaciō,** *send*) [IAC-], *send apart; break up, break in sunder, dissolve, nullify, bring to naught,* 339.

dis-sideō, 2, -sēdī, — (**sedeō**) [SED-], *sit apart; be remote, lie apart,* 370.

dis-trahō, 3, -āxī, -actus [TRAG-], *draw apart; tear to pieces, drag to death,* 767.

dītissimus, -a, -um, adj. (superl. of **dīs,** *rich*) [DIV-], *resplendent, very rich, wealthy,* 537. cf. **dīves.**

dīva, -ae, F. (**divus**) [DIV-], *goddess,* 41, 645. cf. **dea.**

dī-versus (-vorsus), -a, -um, adj. (P. of **dīvertō**) [VERT-], *turned away from; different* (sc. **loca**), *in different directions, by different ways,* 132, 150.

dīves, -itis, adj. [DIV-], *shining; rich, wealthy,* 11, 684; *rich, fertile, fruitful,* 262.

dīvus, -ī, M. (**divus,** *divine*) [DIV-], *god, deity,* 50, 192, 211, etc. cf. **deus.**

dō, 1, dedī, datus [1 DA-], *hand over; give, grant, offer,* 2, 24, 103, etc.; *give forth, utter,* 323, 471, 520, etc.; *give up, expose, bare,* 394.

dolō or **dolōn,** -ōnis, M. [Grk.], *iron-pointed staff; staff, pike,* 664.

dolor, -ōris, M. [DAL-, *cut*], *pain; pain, sorrow, distress, grief, anguish,* 291.

dominor, 1 (**dominus,** *lord*), [DOM-], *be lord and master; lord it, have dominion, hold sway, rule,* 70. cf. **regō.**

domitō, 1, —, freq. (**domō,** *subdue*) [DOM-], *tame, break in,* 163.

domitor, -ōris, M. [DOM-], *he who tames; subduer, tamer, breaker,* 189, 651, 691.

domus, -ūs or -ī, F. [DOM-, *build*], *that built; house, home,* 122, 126, 348, etc.; *house, family, household,* 52, 336, 371.

dōnum, -ī, N. [1 DA-], *thing given; gift, present, offering,* 86, 155, 284.

dōs, dōtis, F. [1 DA-], *giving* or *thing given; marriage portion, dowry,* 423.

dōtō, 1, (**dōs**) [1 DA-], *give as dowry; portion, endow,* 318.

du-bitō, 1 (**dubius**) [DVA-; BA-,

go], *go to and fro; hesitate, shrink*, 311.

du-bius, -a, -um, adj. [DVA-; BA-, *go*], *moving in two directions;* as noun, N. pl., *critical circumstances, times of doubt*, 86.

dūcō, 3, dūxī, ductus [DVC-], *lead; lead, lead forth, lead out*, 276, 652; *lead in marriage, marry*, 359; *beat out, hammer out*, 634.

dum, adv. of time, *the while, a while, now, yet*, 356.

dum, conj., *while that, while, as*, 71, 354, 475, etc.

duo, -ae, -o, num. adj. [DVA-], *two; a pair, two*, 674.

du-plex, -icis, adj. [DVA-; PLEC-], *two-fold; two, both*, 140.

dūrus, -a, -um, adj., *hard (to the touch); hard, tough, rough*, 524; *stubborn, hardy*, 504, 747; *severe, stern*, 807.

dux, ducis, M. and F. [DVC-], *one who leads; leader, commander, captain*, 107, 431.

E

ē, prep. w. abl., *from;* see **ex.**

ecce, demonst. adv., calling attention, *lo! behold! look!* 286, 706.

edendum, -ī, N. (P. of **edō**, *eat*) [ED-], *to be eaten; food, victuals, fare*, 113.

ē-dō, 3, -dīdī, -ditus [2 DA-], *put forth; pour forth, utter, declare, speak*, 194; *bring forth, give birth to, bear*, 660. cf. **reddō**, **ēnītor.**

ē-dūcō, 3, -dūxī, -ductus [DVC-], *lead forth; bring up, rear*, 763.

ef-ferus, -a, -um, adj. (**ferus**) [2 FER-], *excessively wild; very wild, savage, fierce*, 787.

ef-fētus, -a, -um, adj. (**fētus**, *with young*), *past bearing; not capable* (*of*), *undiscerning* (*of*), 440, 452.

ef-figiēs, acc. -em, F. [FIG-], *that made from* (*something*); *likeness, figure, image*, 177, 443.

ef-flō, 1 [FLA-, *blow*), *blow out; breathe forth, exhale*, 786. cf. **spīrō.**

(ef-for or **ec-for)**, 1, defect. [1 FA-], *speak out; utter, announce, speak*, 135, 274, 456. cf. **ēdō.**

ef-fugiō (ecf-), 3, -fūgī, — [FVG-], *flee from; escape notice of, escape*, 437.

ef-fultus, -a, -um, adj. (**fultus**, *propped*), *propped up, supported*, 94.

ef-fundō (ecf-), 3, -fūdī, -fūsus [2 FV-], *pour forth; pour out, pour forth*, 222, 292, 522, etc.; *dash to ruin*, 780.

egēns, -entis, adj. (P. of **egeō**, *need*) [EG-, *need*], *in need; needy, lacking, in want*, 197.

Ēgeria, -ae, F. *Egeria, a nymph,* 763, 775.

ego, meī, pl. nōs, pers. pron., *I, me, we, us,* 44, 120, 122, etc.

ē-gregius, -a, -um, adj. (**grex**), *out of the flock; distinguished, eminent, preëminent, illustrious,* 213, 258, 556; *surpassing, peerless,* 473.

ē-ligō, 3, -lēgī, -lēctus (**legō,** *gather*) [LEG-, LIG-], *pick from; choose, select,* 274. cf. **dēligō.**

ē-mētior, 4, -mēnsus [I MA-], *measure out; pass over, traverse, complete, end,* 160.

en, interj., calling attention, expressing surprise or indignation, *lo! behold! see!* 452, 545. cf. **ecce.**

enim, conj. (usually after first word in its clause), *for, in fact, you see,* 195, 505, 533, etc.

ē-nītor, 3, -nīxus or -nīsus [CNI-, *bend*], *struggle forth; bring forth, bear,* 320. cf. **ēdō.**

ēnsis, -is, M. *two-edged sword; sword, brand, blade,* 526, 636, 640, etc.

eō, īre, īvī or iī, itūrus [I-], *go; proceed, march, move on, go,* 154, 425, 426, etc.; *go, rush, sweep,* 223, 676.

epulae, -ārum, F., *sumptuous food; food, viands,* 110; *banquet,* 146, 175. cf. **daps, edendum.**

eques, -itis, M. (**equus,** *horse*) [AC-, *swift*], *he who goes on horseback; mounted warrior, horseman, knight,* 804.

e-quidem, adv. (in corroboration), *truly, indeed, verily,* 205, 311, 369.

equus (ecus), -ī, M. [AC-, *swift*], *swift thing; horse, steed,* 163, 166, 189, etc.

Eratō (only nom. and voc.), F. [Grk.], *Erato, muse of lyric poetry,* 37.

Erebus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *Erebus, god of darkness;* by meton., *lower world, hell,* 140.

Ērētum, -ī, N. [Grk.], *Eretum, an ancient Sabine town,* 711.

ergō, adv., *in consequence of; therefore, then, so then,* 467.

ē-rigō, 3, -rēxī, -rēctus (**regō**) [REG-, RIG-], *raise up; lift up, raise, heave,* 450, 530. cf. **tollō.**

erīlis, -e, adj. (**erus,** *master*), *of,* or *belonging to, the head of the family; master's,* 490.

ē-ripiō, 3, -puī, -reptus (**rapiō**) [RAP-], *snatch out; tear from, take away, snatch away,* 51, 186, 388; *catch up,* 119.

Erīnys, -yos, F. [Grk.], *goddess of revenge, fury,* 447, 570.

errō, 1, [Group ERRŌ], *wander; stray, rove, roam,* 353, 491, 493, 557; *go astray, miss, err,* 498.

error, -ōris, M. [Group ERRŌ], *wandering; going astray, missing the way, mistake,* 199.

et, adv. and conj., as adv., *also, too, likewise,* 521, 736, 744, etc.; *even,* 3, 412; as conj., *and,* 16, 24, 25, etc.; et . . . et, *both . . . and,* 225, 226, 238, etc.

et-enim, conj. (adding a reason or explanation), *and . . . for, for, for truly, because, since*, 390.

et-iam, conj., *and also, even, besides, too*, 116, 177, 299, etc.

euhoe or **euoe** (disyl.), interj. [Grk.], *evoe, cry of revellers at festivals of Bacchus*, 389.

Eurōpa, -ae, F. *Europe*, 224.

ē-valēscō, 3, -luī, —, inchoative [VAL-, *strong*], *grow very strong; be strong enough, avail*, 757.

ē-volō, 1 [1 VOL-], *fly out; hasten out, rush forth, fly forth*, 387.

ex or **ē**, prep. w. abl. [Group EX], *out of, from*, 19, 54, 70, etc.; *from, forth from*, 29, 228; *from, in*, 139, 177, 178.

ex-āmen, -inis, N. [1 AG-], *that which puts itself in motion out (of a place); swarm, cluster*, 67.

ex-ārdēscō, 3, -ārsī, -ārsus, inchoative [3 AR-], *blaze out; be kindled, break out, blaze forth*, 445.

ex-audiō, 4 [2 AV-], *hear distinctly; hear*, 15.

ex-cieō, and **-ciō**, 4, -īvī, -ītus and -itus (rarely 2), *call out; call forth, summon, rouse*, 642; *terrify, excite, madden, craze*, 376.

ex-cipiō, 3, -cēpī, -ceptus (**capiō**) [CAP-], *take forth; take out, except*, 650; *take, receive*, 233.

ex-cutiō, 3, -cussī, -cussus (**quatiō**) [Group QUATIŌ], *shake out; cast out, send forth, drive out*, 299. cf. **repellō**.

ex-erceō, 2, -cuī, -citus (**arceō**) [ARC-], *keep from the enclosure*, so *drive, keep busy; drive, lash, whip*, 380; *exercise, practise, be busied (with)*, 163; *work, till*, 748, 798; *guide*, 782; *disturb, disquiet, vex, plague*, 441.

ex-ercitus, -ūs, M. (**exerceō**) [ARC-], *trained body of men; army, host*, 39.

ex-hālō (-ālō), 1, *breathe out, emit, give out, pour forth*, 84.

ex-horrēscō, 3, -ruī, —, inchoative (**exhorreō**, *tremble*) [HORS-], *tremble exceedingly; tremble before, dread, shrink at*, 265.

ex-hortor, 1, *urge forth; exhort, encourage, rouse*, 472.

ex-igō, 3, -ēgī, -āctus (**agō**) [1 AG-], *drive out; lead, spend, pass*, 777.

ex-iguus, -a, -um, adj. [AG-, *weigh*], *exactly measured; scant, small, thin*, 113, 229.

ex-imius, -a, -um, adj. [EM-], *taken out; extraordinary, distinguished, uncommon*, 496. cf. **ēgregius, praestāns.**

ex-in, adv. (for **ex-inde**), *from that place; after that, then, next, at once*, 341.

ex-itium, -ī, N. [I-], *going out; ruin, destruction*, 129.

ex-ōrdium, -ī, N. (**ōrdō**) [OL-, OR-], *beginning of a web; beginning, commencement*, 40.

ex-pediō, 4 (**pēs**) [PED-], *free the feet from (a snare); explain, unfold, relate*, 40.

ex-perior, 4, -pertus [PER-], *try thoroughly; try, test, prove,* 235, 373, 434.

ex-pleō, 2, -ēvī, -ētus [PLE-], *fill up; fulfil, satisfy, pay,* 766. cf. **solvō.**

ex-plōrō, 1 [PLV-, *wash*], *cause to flow forth; investigate, search for, explore,* 150.

ex-poscō, 3, -poposcī, — [PREC-], *demand from; ask earnestly, beseech, request, ask,* 155. cf. **petō.**

ex-quīrō, 3, -sīvī, -sītus **(quaerō)** [QVAES-], *seek out; search for, seek out,* 239. cf. **petō.**

ex-saturō (exat-), 1, —, -ātus [SA-, *sate*], *thoroughly satisfy; satisfy, fill, satiate, sate, glut,* 298.

ex-scindō (exc-), 3, -idī, -issus [SCID-, *split*], *cut from; cut off, destroy,* 316.

ex-sequiae (exeq-), -ārum, F. [SEC-], *following (a corpse); funeral rites,* 5.

ex-stinguō (ext-), 3, -nxī, -nctum [STIG-, *stick, goad*], *deprive of life, kill, slay,* 662.

ex-sul or **ex-ul,** -ulis, M. or F. [Group SULTŌ], *one who leaves his native soil; exile, wanderer,* 359.

ex-sultō or **ex-ultō, 1,** -āvī, — (**exsiliō,** *leap off*) [Group SULTŌ], *leap up; spring up, mount up, dance,* 464.

ex-superō (exup-), 1, [Group SUPER], *appear above; overpower, overcome, prevail over,* 591.

ex-templō, adv. **(tempus)** [TEM-, *cut*], *in a bit of time; immediately, straightway, at once,* 276. cf. **protinus.**

ex-tendō, 3, -dī, -tentus or -tēnsus [TEN-], *stretch forth; stretch out, extend, spread out, spread wide,* 226. cf. **diffundō, dīdō.**

externus, -a, -um, adj. **(exter,** *outside*) [Group EX], *outward, from without; strange, foreign, from a distance, from afar,* 68, 98, 255, etc. cf. **advena.**

extrēmus, -a, -um, adj., superl. **(exter,** *outside*) [Group EX], *outermost; extreme, farthest, most remote, remotest,* 218, 225; *last, final, finishing,* 572.

ex-ūberō, 1, —, — **(ūber,** *udder*), *be in great abundance; bubble over, overflow,* 465.

ex-uō, 3, -uī, -ūtus, *draw off; take off, put off, lay aside,* 416.

ex-ūrō, 3, -ussī, -ūstus [VS-], *burn out; burn, consume, destroy,* 431.

F

Fabaris, -is, M., *river Fabaris, a tributary of the Tiber,* 715.

faciēs, acc. -em, abl. -ē, F. [FAC-, *shine*], *appearance, form; form, shape, looks, appearance, mien,* 19, 329, 415; *face,* 448. cf. **forma.**

faciō, 3, fēcī, factus [FAC-], *make, do; make, make into,* 191, 508.

factum, -ī, N. [FAC-], *thing done; act, deed, favor,* 232, 474.

falcātus, -a, -um, adj. (**falx**) [FALC-, *crook*], *furnished with scythes; curved, sickle-shaped, scythe-shaped,* 732.

Falisci, -ōrum, M., *Falisci, a people of Etruria,* 695.

fallō, 3, fefellī, falsus [FAL-, *trip*], *cause to stumble; fail, disappoint, deceive,* 215; *elude, escape the notice of,* 350.

falsus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **fallō**) [FAL-, *trip*], *deceptive; false, unfounded, groundless,* 442, 453.

falx, -lcis, F. [FALC-, *crook*], *crooked thing; curved blade, sickle, pruning-knife, pruning-hook,* 179, 635.

fāma, -ae, F. [1 FA-], *that which people say; renown, glory, fame,* 2, 79, 232, etc.; *tradition,* 205, 646, 765; personified, *Fame, Rumor,* 104, 392.

famēs, -is, F. [2 FA-], *that which devours; famine, hunger, want,* 124, 128.

fās (only nom. and acc. sing.), N. [1 Fa-], *that which is spoken; right;* w. **est,** *it is right, it is lawful, fate permits,* 692. cf. **licet.**

fascis, -is, F. [FASC-, *twist*], *bundle; fasces,* 173.

fātālis, -e, adj. (**fātum**) [1 FA-], *of,* or *belonging to, fate; fraught with destiny, fated, fateful,* 115.

fateor, 2, fassus (for) [1 FA-], *confess; agree, consent,* 433.

fāti-dicus, -a, -um, adj. (**fātum**) [1 FA-; DĪC-], *that points out fate; prophesying, prophetic,* 82.

fat-igō, 1 (**agō**) [2 FA-; 1 AG-], *drive to weariness; weary, harass, importune,* 582.

fātum, -ī, N. [1 FA-], *thing spoken; fate, will, decree,* 50, 239, 584; *fate, fortune, destiny,* 79, 234, 272; pl. *fates,* 120, 123, 224, etc.

faucēs, -ium, F., *upper part of the throat; throat, jaws,* 570, 786.

Faunus, -ī, M. [FAV-, *glow*], *favorer; Faunus, tutelary deity of agriculture and shepherds,* 47, 48, 81, etc.

fax, facis, F. [FAC-, *shine*], *shining thing; torch, firebrand,* 319, 337, 456.

fēcundus, -a, -um, adj. [FEV-], *greatly producing; fertile, prolific, teeming,* 338.

fēlīx, -īcis, adj. [FEV-], *fruit-bear-*

ing; fruitful, fertile, 751; **fēlix Bacchō**, *vine-clad,* 725; *lucky, fortunate, successful, happy,* 599; *victorious,* 745.

fēmineus, -a, -um, adj. (**fēmina**, *female*), *pertaining to a woman; of a woman, a woman's, feminine,* 345, 806.

fera, -ae, F. (**ferus**) [2 FER-], *wild* (sc. **bestia**); *wild animal, beast,* 20, 404, 478 (*game*), 651.

ferō, ferre, tulī, lātus [1 FER-], *bear, carry, bring,* 87, 118, 155, etc.; *bear, raise,* 99, 272; *bear away, win, obtain,* 231; *sweep away,* 594; *report, say, tell,* 62, 206, 735, 765; *spread abroad,* 78, 105; *name, call,* 208; *whirl, spin,* 381; pass., *rush, hasten, go, move,* 156, 673; w. reflex. pron., *return,* 492; (**iter**), *hasten, speed on one's way,* 811.

Fērōnia, -ae, F., *Feronia, an Italian divinity,* 800.

ferōx, -ōcis, adj. [2 FER-], *wild; savage, cruel, warlike, fierce,* 384, 724.

ferrātus, -a, -um, adj., (**ferrum**), *furnished with iron; iron-bound, barred with iron,* 622.

ferrum, -ī, N., *iron; steel, sword,* 461, 525, 609, etc. cf. **ēnsis**.

ferus, -a, -um, adj. [2 FER-], *wild, untamed;* as noun, M., *wild creature, stag,* 489.

fervidus, -a, -um, adj., *glowing, burning,* 397; *boiling, seething, raging,* 24.

Fescennīnus, -a, -um, adj., *of,* or *belonging to, Fescennia, a city of Etruria; of Fescennia, Fescennian,* 695.

fessus, -a, -um, adj. [2 FA-], *wearied; exhausted, worn out, spent,* 298.

festīnō, 1 (**festīnus**, *hasty*) [FEN-, *strike*], *get before another; hurry, hasten, make haste,* 156.

fībula, -ae, F. [FIG-], *fastening thing; fastening, clasp, brooch,* 815.

fidēs, -ē (-eī), F. [1 FID-], *trust; good faith, confidence, friendship,* 235; *faith, promise, pledge, word,* 365.

fīdō, 3, fīsus sum [1 FID-], *trust; put confidence in, trust,* 290.

fīdus, -a, -um, adj. [1 FID-], *relied on; true, trusty, faithful,* 121, 640.

fīgō, 3, fīxī, fīxus [FIG-], *fix; fix, thrust, plant,* 457; *pierce through, sting, pierce,* 291.

fīlia, -ae, F. [FE-, *nurse*], *one born; daughter,* 11, 52. cf. **nāta**.

fīlius, -ī, M. [FE-, *nurse*], *one born; son,* 50, 649, 736, 781.

fingō, 3, -nxī, fictus [FIG-], *touch; conceive, devise, feign, conjure,* 438.

fīnis, -is, M. (often F. in sing.) [2 FID-], *dividing thing; borders, country, land,* 149, 334, 469; *termination, close, end,* 118.

fīnitimus, -a, -um, adj. (**fīnis**) [2 FID-], *pertaining to a bound-*

ary; adjoining, neighboring, 549.

fīō, fierī, used as pass. of **faciō** (for **faiō**) [FAC-], *be made into, become*, 351, 352, 419, 541.

flagellum, -ī, N. (dim. of **flagrum**, *whip*) [FLAG-, *strike*], *little whip; strap, thong*, 731.

flagrō, 1 [FLAG-], *blaze; glow, burn, blaze*, 397.

flamma, -ae, F. (for **flagma**) [FLAG-], *burning thing; fire, blaze, flame*, 74, 356, 462, 787.

flammeus, -a, -um, adj. (**flamma**) [FLAG-], *of*, or *belonging to, flames; blazing, flaming*, 448.

flātus, -ūs, M. (**flō**) [FLA-, *blow*], *blowing, breathing; breeze*, 28. cf. **aura**.

flāvēns, -entis, adj. (P. of **flāveō**, from **flāvus**) [FLAG-], *golden yellow; yellow, golden*, 721.

Flavinius, -a, -um, adj. *of*, or *belonging to, Flavinia, in Etruria; Flavinian*, 696.

flāvus, -a, -um, adj. [FLAG-], *burning; yellow*, 31.

flectō, 3, flexī, flectus [FALC-, FLEC-, *crook*], *bend; bend, turn, prevail upon, soften, appease*, 312; *turn, change*, 35; *weave*, 632. cf. **vertō**; **iter tendō**.

fleō, 2, flēvī, flētus [FLV-], *weep; mourn, lament, bewail*, 760.

flōreō, 2, -uī, — (**flōs**), *bloom; flourish, be distinguished, boast*, 644; *be conspicuous, gleam*, 804.

flōs, -ōris, M., *that which blooms; flower, bloom*, 162.

fluctus, -ūs, M. [FLV-], *flowing; flood, wave, billow*, 213, 528, 718, 810.

flūmen, -inis, N. [FLV-], *that which flows; river, stream*, 33, 138, 201, etc.

fluvius, -ī, M. [FLV-], *flowing thing; running water, stream*, 30, 36, 151, 494.

focus, -ī, M., *burning thing; fireplace, hearth*, 680.

foedō, 1 (**foedus**) [FOV-, *smoke*], *smoke, defile; stain with blood, mutilate, disfigure*, 575.

foedus, -a, -um, adj. (for **fovidus**) [FOV-, *smoke*], *foul; detestable, abominable, loathsome*, 619.

foedus, -eris, N. [1 FID-], *trusting; compact, covenant, truce*, 546.

fōns, fontis, M. (for **fovōns**) [2 FV-], *pouring forth; water, spring*, 150, 242, 517; *fountain, stream*, 84, 489.

(for), fārī, fātus, defect. [1 FA-], *speak, say*, 330, 428. cf. **dīcō**.

forma, -ae, F., *form; shape, figure*, 18, 473; *beauty*, 483.

formīdō, -īdinis, F., *fearing; fear, dread, fright, terror*, 442, 453, 608.

fornāx, -ācis, F. [FOR-, *warm*], *that pertaining to an oven; furnace*, 636.

fōrs (fōrtis), F. (only nom. and abl.) [FER-, *bring*], *that which brings; hazard, luck, accident, chance*, 554.

fōrte, adv. (abl. of **fōrs**), *by a*

bringing; by chance, by accident, it chanced, 112, 494, 509.

fortis, -e, adj. [FER-, *hold*], *steadfast; courageous, valiant, brave*, 151, 752.

fortissimus, -a, -um, adj., superl. of **fortis**.

fōrtūna, -ae, F. (**fōrs**), *that which belongs to chance; fortune, property, wealth*, 243; *prosperity*, 413; *change*, 559.

Forulī, -ōrum, M., *Foruli, a Sabine village*, 714.

fossa, -ae, F. (**fossus**, *digged*), [FOD-, *dig*], *digged thing; ditch, trench*, 157.

fragor, -ōris, M. [FRAG-], *breaking; crashing, crash*, 587, 677.

fragōsus, -a, -um, adj. (**fragor**) [FRAG-], *full of breaking; broken, rough, uneven*, 566.

frangō, 3, frēgī, frāctus [FRAG-], *break; break down, overcome, crush*, 594.

frāter, -tris, M. [Grk.], *brother*, 335, 670, 671.

fraus, fraudis, F. *cheating; deception, deceit, fraud*, 552.

fremō, 3, -uī, — [FREM-, *roar*], *roar; shout, cry*, 389, 460; *roar, rage*, 590, 787; *snort*, 638. cf. **latrō**.

frīgidus, -a, -um, adj. [FRIG-, *freeze*], *cool; cool, cold, frosty*, 715.

frōndeō, 2, —, —, (**frōns**) [Group FRŌNS], *have*, or *put forth, leaves; be in leaf, become green*, 67, 135.

frōndōsus, -a, -um, adj. (**frōns**) [Group FRŌNS], *covered with leaves; full of leaves, leafy*, 387.

frōns, -ōndis, F. [Group FRŌNS], *leafy branch; green bough, foliage, leaves*, 565, 751.

frōns, -ontis, F. *forehead, brow*, 417.

fruor, 3, frūctus [FVG-, *use, enjoy*], *enjoy; delight in, enjoy*, 90.

Fūcinus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *lichen-lake; Fucinus, a lake of Latium*, 759.

fuga, -ae, F. [2 FVG-], *fleeing, flight; rapid course, speed*, 24.

fugiō, 3, fūgī, — [2 FVG-], *flee; flee, avoid, shun*, 202.

fulgeō, 2, fulsī, — [FLAG-, FVLG-], *flash; gleam, shine*, 26, 526.

fulmen, -inis, N. [FLAG-, FVLG-], *flashing thing; lightning, thunderbolt*, 773.

fulvus, -a, -um, adj. [FLAG-, FVLG-], *deep yellow; yellow*, 279; *yellow, tawny*, 688; *dusky*, 76.

fūmidus, -a, -um, adj. (**fūmus**) [1 FV-], *smoking; smoking, smoky*, 76; *steaming*, 465.

fūmō, 1, —, — (**fūmus**) [1 FV-], *emit smoke; smoke*, 457.

fundātor, -ōris, M. (**fundō**) [FVD-], *he who founds; founder*, 678.

fundō, 3, fūdī, fūsus [2 FV-], *pour; pour out, pour*, 792; *waste, spend*, 421.

fundō, 1 (**fundus**) [FVD-], *lay the bottom; found, establish*, 410.

fundus, -ī, M. (for **fudnus**) [FVD-],

bottom; lowest part, depths, bottom, 530.

fūnereus, -a, -um, adj. (**fūnus**) [I FV-], *of*, or *belonging to, a funeral; funeral-, funereal*, 337.

fūnestus, -a, -um. adj. (**fūnus**) [I FV-], *causing death; deadly, fatal, pernicious, baleful*, 322.

fūnus, -eris, N. [I FV-], *thing burned; dead body; ruin, violence, deadly strife*, 42, 542; *death, end*, 599.

furēns, -entis, adj. (P. of **furō**) [FVR-], *raging; maddened, frenzied*, 350.

furia, -ae, F. [FVR-], *rage;* pl., *violent passion, madness, frenzy*, 392.

furiālis, -e, adj. (**furia**) [FVR-], *pertaining to the furies; of a fury, fury's*, 415; *maddening*, 375.

furibundus, -a, -um, adj., [FVR-], *raging; raging, maddened, frenzied*, 348.

furō, 3, —, — [FVR-], *rage; be mad, rave*, 377; *rage, be in a whirl*, 464; *rush, career about*, 625.

fūror, 1 (**fūr**, *thief*) [FER-, *bear*], *bear away, steal; take away secretly*, or *by stealth*, 283.

furor, -ōris, M. (**furō**) [I FV-], *raging; frenzy, madness, craze*, 386, 406. cf. **furia**.

fūrtīvus, -a, -um, adj. (**fūrtum**, *theft*) [FER-, *bear*], *stolen; concealed, hidden, secret, in secret*, 660.

fuscus, -a, -um, adj. (for **furscus**) [FVR-], *dark; dark, dusky*, 408. cf. **ater**, **fulvus**.

G

Gabīnus, -a, -um, adj. *of*, or *belonging to, Gabii, an ancient city of Latium; Gabine*, 612, 682.

galea, -ae (for **calea**), [CAL-, *cover*], *covering thing; headpiece, helmet*, 638, 751, 785.

Galaesus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *Galaesus, an aged Ausonian*, 535, 575.

galērus, -ī, M. (**galea**), *covering thing; conical cap of leather, fur cap*, 688.

gaudeō, 2, gāvīsus sum [GAV-, *glad*], *rejoice inwardly; feel pleasure, be proud, rejoice*, 220, 800.

gelidus, -a, -um, adj. (**gelū**, *frost*), *freezing; cold, frosty, icy*, 683, 801. cf. **frīgidus**.

geminus, -a, -um, adj., *born together; paired, two, pair of*, 280, 450, 670; *twin*, 607.

gemitus, -ūs, M. (**gemō**) [GEM-, *full, groan*], *sighing, groaning; growling*, 15.

gemma, -ae, F. (for **genma**) [GEN-,

bear], *bearing thing, bud; gem, jewel, precious stones*, 76.

gemō, 3, -uī, — [GEM-, *full, groan*], *sigh, pant, moan*, 501.

gener, -erī, M. [GEN-], *daughter's husband, son-in-law*, 57, 98, 256, etc.

generō, 1 **(genus)** [GEN-], *cause to be born; beget*, 734.

genitor, -ōris, M. [GEN-], *begetter; parent, father*, 72, 82, 122, etc.

Genius, -ī, M. [GEN-], *one pertaining to existence; tutelary deity, Genius*, 136.

gēns, gentis, F. [GEN-], *begetting; race, tribe, people*, 85, 131, 149, etc.; *blood, stock*, 220, 282. cf. **populus; stirps.**

genus, -eris, N. [GEN-], *birth, descent, race, family*, 196, 753; *descendant, son*, 213, 219, 556.

gerō, 3, gessī, gestus [GES-], *bear; bear, carry, wield, hold*, 188, 396, 455, etc.; *wage, carry on, take care of*, 444, 540.

Gēryon, -onis, M. [Grk.], *Geryon, a mythical king in Spain*, 662.

gestāmen, -inis, N. (**gestō**) [GES-], *that which is borne* or *worn; burden, insignia* (*sceptre borne by Priam*), 246.

gestō, 1, freq. (**gerō**) [GES-], *keep bearing; bear, carry, wield*, 687.

Getae, -ārum, M. [Grk.], *Getae, a Thracian people on the Danube*, 604.

gignō, 3, genuī, genitus [GEN-], *beget;* pass., *be born, spring* (*from*), 47, 679.

glaeba (glē), -ae, F. [GLOB-, *round*], *lump of earth; clod, sod,* hence *land, soil*, 747.

glāns, glandis, F. [GAL-, *glide, fall*], *falling thing, acorn; ball, bullet*, 686.

glōria, -ae, F. [CLV-, *hear*], *glory*, 4. cf. **fāma.**

gnāta, gnātus, see **nāta, nātus.**

Gorgoneus, -a, -um, adj. [Grk.], *of,* or *belonging to, a Gorgon; Gorgonian, Gorgon*, 341.

grāmen, -inis, N. [GRA-, *wear away*], *thing eaten, grass;* pl., *field, plain*, 655; *field of grain*, 809. cf. **ager, campus.**

grāmineus, -a, -um, adj. **(grāmen)** [GRA-, *wear away*], *of grass; grass-covered, grassy*, 106.

grātia, -ae, F., *that which gives pleasure; thankfulness, gratitude*, 232; *kindly feeling, love, affection*, 402.

gravidus, -a, -um, adj. [GAR-, *heavy*], *burdened; full* (*of*), *covered* (*with*), *heavy* (*with*), 507.

graviter, adv. **(gravis,** *heavy*) [GAR-, *heavy*], *heavily;* **graviter spīrantibus,** *with poisonous breath, breathing venom*, 753.

gremium, -ī, N., *lap, bosom*, 233.

grex, gregis, M., *flock, herd*, 538.

gurges, -itis, M. (for **guorges**) [GVOR-, *swallow*], *raging abyss; waters, flood, sea*, 704.

guttur, -uris, N., *gullet, throat* 533.

gȳrus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *ring, circle*, 379.

H

habēna, -ae, F. (HAB-], *holding thing; thong, strap*, 380; *rein*, 600.

habeō, 2, -uī, -itus [HAB-], *grasp, hold; have, hold, occupy, possess*, 131, 689, 696.

habitō, 1, freq. (**habeō**) [HAB-], *keep possession of; have a home, live, abide, reside, dwell*, 151.

haereō, 2, haesī, haesūrus [HAES-, *stick*], *stick; continue, abide, remain*, 250, 533.

Halaesus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *Halaesus, an Italian leader*, 724.

harēna (**arēna**), -ae, F. [HAS-, *crush*], *crushed thing; sand*, 31.

harūndō (**arūn-**), -inis, F., *reed, cane; arrow-shaft, arrow*, 499.

hasta, -ae, F. [HAS-, *hurt*], *that which hurts; pike, spear*, 396.

haud or **haut**, adv., *not, not at all, by no means*, 156, 203, 311, etc.

Helena, -ae, F. [Grk.], *Helena*, or *Helen, wife of Menelaus*, 364.

Helicon, -ōnis, M. [Grk.], *Helicon, a mountain in Boeotia, sacred to Apollo and the muses*, 641.

herba, -ae, F., *springing vegetation; grass, sward*, 109; *drug, herb*, 19, 758, 769.

Herculēs, -is and -ī, M. [Grk.], *Hercules, son of Jupiter and Alcmena*, and *god of strength*, 656.

Herculeus, -a, -um, adj., *of*, or *belonging to, Hercules; of Hercules, Hercules-like*, 669.

hērēs, -ēdis, M. and F. [HER-, *grasp*], *one in possession; heir*, 424.

herīlis, -e, adj.; see **erīlis**.

Hermus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *Hermus, a gold-bearing river of Aeolis*, 721.

Hernicus, -a, -um, adj., *of*, or *belonging to, the Hernici, a people in Latium; Hernic*, 684.

Hesperia, -ae, F. (**Hesperius**, sc. **terra**), *land of the west; Hesperia, Italy*, 4, 44, 543.

Hesperius, -a, -um, adj. [Grk.], *of*, or *belonging to, Hesperus; Hesperian, Italian*, 601.

heu, interj. of grief or pain, *oh! alas!* 293, 594.

heus, interj. calling attention, *ho! ho, there!* 116.

hībernus, -a, -um, adj. (**hiems**), *of*, or *pertaining to, winter; of winter, wintry*, 719.

Hibērus (**Ibērus**), -a, -um, adj. [Grk.], *of*, or *belonging to, the Spaniards* or *Iberians; Iberian*, 663.

hīc, haec, hōc, demonst. pron., *this, the latter, he, she*, etc., 30, 47, 50, etc.

hīc, adv. (**hīc**), *in this place, here*, 92, 173, 413, 479, 568; of time, *now, then, at this time*, 29, 112,

531; *hereupon*, 144, 435; *at once*, 141.

hiems (hiemps), -emis, F., *winter; storm, tempest*, 214.

Himella, -ae, F., *Himella, a Sabine river*, 714.

hinc, adv., *from this very; from this place, here, hence*, 15, 85, 209, etc.

Hippolytus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *horse-looser; Hippolytus, son of Theseus and Hippolyte*, 761, 765, 774.

homō, -inis, M. and F., *human being, man*, 91, 131.

Homolē, -ēs, F. [Grk.], *Homole, a high mountain in Thessaly*, 675.

honōs or **honor**, -ōris, M., *that which profits; honor, glory, renown*, 3; *glory, majesty*, 332; *pride*, 635, 815. cf. **glōria, fāma.**

horrendus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **horreō**, *bristle*) [HORS-], *to be trembled at; dreadful, horrible, terrible, dread*, 78, 323, 568; *awe-inspiring, solemn*, 172.

horrēns, -entis, adj. (P. of **horreō**), [HORS-], *standing on end; rough, ragged*, 713.

horrēscō, **3**, -ruī, —, inchoative (**horreō**) [HORS-], *rise on end, shake, wave, bristle*, 526.

horridus, -a, -um, adj. [HORS-], *standing on end; rugged, rough*, 746; *savage, cruel, fierce, dreadful*, 41, 669. cf. **saevus.**

Hortīnus, -a, -um, adj., *of Horta* or *Hortanum, an Etrurian town; Hortinian, Ortinian*, 716.

hospitium, -ī, N. (**hospes [hostis]**, *guest*), *that pertaining to a guest; hospitality, entertainment, welcome*, 202; *friendly relations, friendship*, 264.

hostis, -is, M. and F. [HAS-, *hurt*], *he who hurts; enemy, foe*, 469, 723.

hūc, adv., *to this place; to this place, hither*, 86, 241; *to this*, 635.

humilis, -e, adj. [**humus**, *ground*], *pertaining to the ground; slight, shallow*, 157.

hydra, -ae, F. [Grk.], *water serpent; serpent, snake*, 447, 753; *the Hydra*, 658.

hymenaeus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *wedding song*, 398; *wedding, nuptials*, 344, 358, 555. cf. **coniugium, cōnūbium.**

Hyrcānī, -ōrum, M. [Grk.], *Hyrcanians, a people on the borders of the Caspian Sea*, 605.

I

iaceō, **2**, -cuī, — [IAC-], *be made to go; be prostrate, lie*, 94, 298; *lie asleep, slumber*, 427, 801.

iactō, **1**, freq. (**iaciō**, *throw*) [IAC-], *keep throwing; throw, toss, fling*, 527.

iam, adv. of time, *already, now,* 25, 46, 53, etc.; *already, even,* 643, 737; w. negative, *no longer,* 466, 523.

Iānus, -ī, M., *Janus, an ancient Italian divinity,* 180, 610.

ibī or **ibi,** adv., *in that place, there,* 126.

ictus, -ūs, M. [IC-, *strike*], *stroke; blow, wound, thrust,* 756; *striking, sparring, boxing,* 165.

Idaeus, -a, -um, adj., *of,* or *belonging to, Mount Ida; Idaean,* 139, 207.

īdem, eadem, idem, gen. ēiusdem, pron., *that* or *the very person* or *thing; same, this same,* 69, 70, 393; *the same, such another,* 321.

īgnis, -is, M., *fire,* 73, 692; *flames, fire,* 281, 296, 320, etc.; *fiery passion,* 577.

ī-gnōbilis, -e, adj. (**nōbilis**) [GNA-, GNO-], *not to be known; unrenowned, obscure, unknown to fame,* 776.

ī-gnōrō, I, (**īgnōrus,** *ignorant*) [GNA-, GNO-], *not know; be unacquainted, not know, be ignorant,* 202.

ī-gnōtus, -a, -um, adj. (for **in-(g)nōtus**) [GNA-, GNO-], *not known; strange, unknown,* 124, 137, 167.

īlia, -ōrum, N., *groin, flank,* 499.

Iliās, -adis, F., *Trojan woman,* 248.

ī-licet, adv. (**īre licet**) [I-; LIC-, *let*], *it is permitted to go; straightway, immediately, instantly, at once,* 583.

Īlioneus, -ī, M., *Ilioneus, follower of Aeneas,* 212, 249.

ille, illa, illud, gen. -īus, demonstr. pron., *that, yonder,* 128, 228, 255, etc.; *he, she, it,* 54, 168, 174, etc.

imāgō, -inis, F. [IC-, *like*], *that which is like; image, statue,* 179, 180.

imbuō (inb-), 3, -uī, -ūtus, *cause to drink in; infect, stain, dye,* 554; *initiate, begin,* 542.

im-mānis (inm-), -e, adj. [I MA-], *not to be measured: monstrous, immense, vast, huge, giant,* 305, 666; acc. N., **spīrans immāne,** *panting wild rage,* 510. cf. **ingēns, immēnsus.**

im-memor (inm-), -oris, adj. *not mindful; unmindful, forgetful, regardless,* 439.

im-mēnsus (inm-), -a, -um, adj. [I MA-], *not to be measured; boundless, vast,* 377. cf. **immānis, ingēns.**

im-mōbilis (inm-), -e, adj. [MOV-], *immovable; unmoved, without motion,* 250; *inactive, inert,* 623.

im-mōtus (inm-), -a, -um, adj. [MOV-], *not moved; unmoved, undisturbed,* 586; *fixed, unchangeable, unalterable,* 314.

im-pello (inp-), 3, -pulī, -pulsus [PEL-], *drive upon; push, strike, smite,* 621.

im-perium (inp-), -ī, N. (**imperō**),

thing commanded; decree, order, command, 240, 487; *sovereignty*, 654.

im-perō (inp-), 1, *put a command upon; command, order, bid*, 36, 169.

im-pexus (inp-), -a, -um, adj. [PEC-], *not combed; rough, shaggy*, 667.

im-pleō (inp-), 2, -ēvī, -ētus [PLE-], *fill in; fill up, make full, fill*, 23, 475.

im-plicō (inpl-), 1, -āvī or -uī, -ātus or -itus [PLEC-], *enfold; encircle, entwine, wreathe*, 136, 355.

im-plōrō (inpl-), 1 [PLV-, PLOV-, *wash*], *invoke with tears; appeal (to), entreat, implore, invoke*, 311, 576; *entreat, plead* (absol.), 502.

im-pōnō (inp-), 3, -posuī, -positus [Group PŌNŌ], *place upon; put to, apply, give*, 573.

im-prōvīsus (inp-), -a, -um, adj. [VID-], *not foreseen; speedily, at once*, 506.

impūbēs (inp-), -is and -eris, adj. (pūbēs) [PV-, *beget*], *not grown up; youthful, beardless*, 382.

īmus, -a, -um, adj. (contr. for **īnfimus**, superl. of **īnferus**, *below*), *lowest, deepest*, 91, 530, 801. opp. **sūmmus**.

in, prep. w. acc. and abl. [Group IN (ANA-)], *in;* w. acc., *into, to*, 20, 22, 32, etc.; *into, toward*, 8; *to, up to*, 99, 272, 305; *upon, against*, 301, 476; *after, according to*, 159; *for*, 13, 322, 335, 424, 757; w. abl., *in*, 26, 28, 46, etc.; *on, upon*, 113, 158, 183, etc.; *in, amid*, 163; *within, in*, 4, 17; *in, at*, 598; *as witness to*, 471.

in-accessus, -a, -um, adj. [CAD-], *unapproached; perilous of approach*, 11.

Inachius, -a, -um, adj., *of*, or *belonging to, Inachus; of Inachus, Inachian*, 286.

Inachus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *Inachus, first king of Argos*, 372, 792.

inānis, -e, adj., *empty, void, idle*, 593.

in-ausus, -a, -um, adj. [3 AV-], *not dared; not ventured, unattempted, untried*, 308.

in-cassum or **in cassum**, adv. (N. of **cassus**, *empty*), *for naught, to no purpose, in vain*, 421.

in-cendō, 3, -dī, -cēnsus [CAND-], *put fire in; kindle, fire, burn*, 295.

in-ceptum, -ī, N. (P. of **incipiō**) [CAP-], *thing begun; beginning, undertaking*, 259.

in-cingō, 3, -inxī, -īnctus [Group CINGŌ], *gird on; gird, gird about, clothe*, 396.

inclūdō, 3, -sī, -sus (**claudō**, *close*) [CLAV-], *shut in; obstruct, stop, choke, quench*, 534.

in-cumbō, 3, -cubuī, -cubitus [CVB-, *bend, lie*], *lay one's self upon; throw one's self upon, lay one's self down upon*, 88.

in-cūs, -ūdis, F. [CVD-, *beat*], *thing beaten on; anvil*, 629.

inde, adv., *from that* (*thing* or *person*); of time, *thereupon, then*, 530.

in-decoris, -e, adj. (**decus**) [DEC-], *not becoming; unbecoming, bringing reproach, disgraceful*, 231.

Īndī, -ōrum, M. [Grk.], *inhabitants of India, Indians*, 605.

in-dīcō, 3, -dīxī, -dictus [DĪC-], *declare publicly; announce, proclaim*, 468, 616.

in-dictus, -a, -um, adj. [DĪC-], *not said; unsaid, unsung*, 733.

in-dīgnor, 1 (**indīgnus,** *unworthy*) [DEC-], *deem unworthy; resent, be offended, be incensed, be angry*, 770.

in-domitus, -a, -um, adj. [DOM-], *not tamed; untamed, unsubdued, indomitable*, 521.

induō, 3, -uī, -ūtus, *put into; put on, take on, don*, 417, 640, 668; *clothe, dress*, hence *change*, 20. cf. **vestiō.**

in-eō, -īre, -īvī and -ī, -itus [I-], *go into; undertake, engage in, enter*, 647.

in-excītus, -a, -um, adj. [CI-], *not roused; unroused, unmoved*, 623.

īn-fandus, -a, -um, adj. [I FA-], *not to be spoken; unspeakable, unnatural, unhallowed*, 583.

īn-faustus, -a, -um, adj. [FAV-, *glow*], *not fortunate; unpropitious, of ill-omen, ill-starred*, 717.

īn-fēlīx, -īcis, adj. [FEV-], *not fruitful; unfortunate, with ill success, without success*, 309; *wretched, unhappy, miserable*, 376, 401.

īnfernus, -a, -um, adj. (**īnferus**), *lower; underground, of the lower regions, infernal, of the world below*, 325, 771.

īn-ferō, -ferre, -tuli, -lātus [FER-], *bear*, or *bring, upon; bring against, send against, apply to*, 337; *bear against, wage*, 604.

īn-festus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **īnfendō**) [FEN-, *strike*], *struck, striking; inimical, hostile, unfriendly*, 299.

īn-ficiō, 3, -fēcī, -fectus (**faciō**) [FAC-], *make* or *put in; dip, imbue, steep*, 341.

īn-fringō, 3, -frēgī, -frāctus (**frangō**) [FRAG-], *break into; check, weaken, infringe upon*, 332.

in-geminō, 1, (**geminus**), *double upon; redouble, multiply, increase*, 578.

in-gēns, -gentis, adj. (**gēns**) [GEN-], *not of its kind, unnatural; unnatural, awful, wild*, 376; *immense, great*, 29, 710; *huge, ponderous*, 185; *spacious*, 170; *high, towering*, 241, 483; *great, mighty*, 167, 458, 569, 676; *loud*, 65; *hideous*, 352; *wondrous*, 791. cf. **immānis, immēnsus, māgnus.**

in-grātus, -a, -um, adj. [GRA-, *desire, favor*], *not pleasing, dis-*

agreeable, unprofitable, thankless, 425.

in-gredior, 3, -gressus [GRAD-, *walk*], *step into; go into, enter*, 194.

in-hiō, 1 [HI-, *yawn*], *stand open; gaze, stand with open mouth, be amazed*, 814.

in-īquus, -a, -um, adj. (**aequus**) [IC-], *not even; oppressive, torrid*, 227.

in-līdō (**ill-**), 3, -sī, -sus (**laedō**, *strike*), *strike upon; beat, crush, dash against*, 590.

in-lūstris (**ill-**), -e, adj. (for **inluctris**) [LVC-], *greatly illumined; distinguished, renowned, illustrious*, 79.

in-nectō, 3, -nexuī, -nexus [NEC-], *weave in; twine in and out, interweave*, 353, 418; *cover, robe*, 669. cf. **induō**, **vestiō**.

in-nocuus, -a, -um, adj. [NOC-], *not liable to harm; secure, safe from harm*, 230.

inquam, defect. verb, *say, reply*, 68, 116, 594.

in-rīdeō (**irr-**), 2, -sī, -sus [RID-, *laugh*], *laugh at; jeer, mock, deride, scorn*, 425, 435.

in-rīsus (**irr-**), P. of **inrīdeō**, *laugh at*.

īn-sānia, -ae, F. (**īnsānus**) [SAV-, *safe*], *unsoundness; madness, frenzy, craze*, 461.

īn-sānus, -a, -um, adj. (for **savnus**) [SAV-, *safe*], *unsound; raging, wild, mad*, 550.

ɔcius, -a, -um, adj., *not distinguishing* or *knowing; ignorant*, 381.

īn-sequor, ˘, -cūtus (-quūtus) [SEC-], *follow on; follow after, follow*, 793.

īn-sidiae, -ārum, F. [SED-], *sitting against; crafty device, trick, plot*, 326; *snare, trap, net*, 478.

īn-sīgne, -is, N. (**īnsīgnis**) [Group SĪGNUM], *distinctive mark; token, device, emblem*, 657.

īn-sīgniō, 4 (**īnsīgnis**) [Group SĪGNUM], *distinguish by a mark; make conspicuous, distinguish, mark*, 790.

īn-sīgnis, -e, adj. (**sīgnum**) [Group SĪGNUM], *that has a mark upon it; notable, distinguished, conspicuous*, 613, 655, 745, 762; *bright, sparkling*, 76. cf. **clārus**.

īn-sonō, 1, -uī, — [SON-], *sound in; make a loud sound with, make resound, crack*, 451; *echo*, 515.

īn-spīrō, 1 [Group SPĪRŌ], *blow upon; breathe into*, 351.

īn-star, indeclin., N. [STA-], *that which stands in* (*a place*); *image, likeness*; w. gen., *like, equal to, worth*, 707.

īn-staurō, 1 [STA-], *make to stand; repeat, resume, renew*, 146.

īn-sternō, 3, -strāvī, -strātus [STER-, *spread*], *spread on; spread, cover, caparison*, 277.

īn-stituō, 3, -uī, -ūtus (**statuō**, *establish*) [STA-], *establish; put*

in place, make ready, prepare, 109; *fix, plant*, 690.

īn-sultō, 1, freq. (**īnsiliō**, *leap upon*) [Group SULTŌ], *keep leaping at* or *against; leap upon, rush through*, 581.

in-tāctus, -a, -um, adj. [TAG-], *not touched; unbroken, untouched* (*by the sickle*), 808.

in-tendō, 3, -dī, -tus [TEN-], *stretch out; raise, give, pour forth*, 514.

in-tentus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **intendō**) [TEN-], *stretched; attentive, fixed, steadfast, earnest*, 251; *intent* (*on*), *engrossed* (*in*), 380.

inter, prep. w. acc. [Group IN], *in the midst; between*, 349; *among*, 397, 404, 442, etc.; *through*, 30.

inter-eā, adv. [Group IN], *among these; in the meantime, meanwhile*, 572.

inter-luō, 3, —, — [LV-], *wash between; flow between*, 717.

inter-nectō, 3, —, — [NEC-], *bind together; bind up, confine*, 816.

in-texō, 3, -uī, -tus [TEC-, *weave*], *weave in; interweave, twine*, 488.

intimus, -a, -um, adj., superl. [Group IN], *inmost; innermost, deepest*, 347.

in-tonō, 1, -uī, -ātus, *thunder; resound, thunder*, 142.

intrā, prep. w. acc. [Group IN], *in the inner part; inside, within*, 168, 500.

intrō, 1 (**interus**, *within*) [Group IN], *go within; come between, enter within*, 201.

intus, adv. [Group IN], *on the inside; within*, 192, 464.

in-vehō, 3, -vēxī, -vēctus [VEH-], *carry in*; pass., *be carried in, ride upon, drive over* or *through*, 287, 436.

in-veniō, 4, -vēnī, -ventus [VEN-], *come into; come upon, find, chance upon*, 61, 297, 680.

in-vīsus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **invideō**) [VID-], *envied; hated, hateful, abhorred, detested*, 293, 571.

in-vocō, 1 [VOC-], *call on; call upon, appeal to, invoke*, 140.

in-volvō, 3, -vī, -ūtus [2 VOL-], *roll upon; wrap up, enwrap, envelop*, 77.

iō, interj., in a sudden call, *holla! look! ho!* 400. cf. **heu**.

Īō, -ūs, F. [Grk.], *Io, daughter of Inachus, king of Argos; beloved by Jupiter, changed from fear of Juno into a cow*, 789.

ipse, -a, -um, gen. -īus, demonstr. pron., *that* or *this very; self, in person, he, she*, etc., 62, 80, 92, etc.

īra, -ae, F., *anger; wrath, rage, bursts of anger*, 15, 326, 445, etc.; *spite*, 345; *wrath, vengeance*, 305, 462.

is, ea, id, gen. ēius, demonst. pron., *person* or *thing mentioned; this, that, he, she*, etc., 4, 48, 63, etc.

ita, adv., *in this way; so, thus,* 206.

Ītalia, -ae, F., *Italy,* 469, 563.

Italus, -a, -um, adj. (**Ītalia**), *of Italy, Italian,* 83, 334, 643, 776.

Italus, -ī, M., *Italus,* 178.

iter, itineris, N. [I-], *going; way, course,* 7, 35, 534, 802, 811; *journey,* 160; *march,* 467.

iterum, adv., *a second time, once more, again,* 322.

iuba, -ae, F. *mane; crest,* 785.

iubeō, 2, iussī, iussus, *order; order, direct, bid, command,* 154, 156, 276, etc. cf. **imperō.**

iugālis, -e, adj. (**iugum**) [IV-, IVG-], *of a yoke; matrimonial, nuptial, marriage,* 320; as noun, M., *team, pair of horses,* 280.

iugum, -ī, N. [IV-, IVG-], *joining thing; yoke, harness,* 639; *hill, height,* 799.

Iūlus, -ī, M, *mythic and poetic name of Ascanius, son of Aeneas,* 107, 116, 478, 493.

iungō, 3, iūnxī, iūnctus [IV-], *join, bind, unite,* 546; *associate, ally,* 264; *unite* (*marry*), 268; *yoke,* 724.

Iūnō, -ōnis, F. (for **Divōna**), [DIV-], *Juno, sister and wife of Jupiter,* 330, 419, 438, etc.

Iuppiter (**Iūpi-**), Iovis, M. (for **Diu-**) [DIV-], *heaven; Jupiter,* 110, 133, 139, etc.

iūrō, 1 (**iūs**) [IV-], *bind one's self* (*morally*); *take an oath, swear,* 234.

iūs, iūris, N. [IV-], *that which binds* (*morally*); *law,* 246; *right, rights,* 402.

iussum, -ī, N. (P. of **iubeō**), *thing ordered; order, bidding, command,* 241, 368.

iūstus, -a, -um, adj., (**iūs**) [IV-], *that acts in accordance with right; just, righteous, upright,* 536.

iuvenis, -is, adj., M. and F. (Group IUVENIS], *young, youthful;* as noun, *young person, youth, young warrior,* 161, 420, 435, 446, etc.

iuventa, -ae, F. (**iuvenis**) [Group IUVENIS], *quality of youth; youth, early youth,* 51, 473.

iuventūs, -ūtis, F. (**iuvenis**) [Group IUVENIS], *age of youth; youth, young men, young persons,* 162, 340, 672, 812.

iuvō, 1, iūvī, iūtus, *delight; please, be a pleasure,* 628, 749; *be of assistance, help, serve,* 757.

iūxtā, adv. [IV-], *closely joined together; near to, near, hard by, by the side of,* 72, 649, 727.

L

Labīcī, -ōrum, M., *Labici, a town of Latium,* 796.

lābor, 3, lapsus [LAB-], *slide; move gently, slip, slide,* 349, 374.

labor, -ōris, M. [LAB-, *take, seize*],

taking; exertion, toil, hardship, trouble, 117, 331, 421, etc.; *work, workmanship, handiwork,* 248.

Lacedaemōn, -onis, F. [Grk.], *Lacedaemon, Sparta,* 363.

lacertus, -ī, M. [LAC-, *crook*], *bent part; upper arm,* 503; *vigor, force, muscle, strength of arm,* 164.

lacessō, 3, -īvī, -ītus [LAC-, *entangle*], *provoke continually; contest, vie,* 165; *strike, smite,* 527.

lacrimābilis, -e, adj. (**lacrima,** *tear*), *that is to be wept for; lamentable, mournful, woful,* 604. cf. **trīstis.**

lacrimō, 1 (**lacrima,** *tear*), *shed tears, weep, lament,* 358. cf. **fleō.**

lacus, -ūs, M., *hollow; pool, lake,* 516, 697, 760.

laedō, 3, -sī, -sus, *strike forcibly; hurt, harm, injure, crush,* 809.

laetior, -ius, adj., comp. of **laetus,** 653.

laetus, -a, -um, adj., *feeling joy; joyous, with glad heart, glad-hearted,* 36, 130, 147, etc.

laeva, -ae, F. (**laevus,** *on left side,* sc. **manus**), *left hand,* 188, 732. cf. **dextra.**

lampas, -ādis, F. [Grk.], *light; light, torch* (*dawn*), 148.

lāni-ger, -gera, -gerum, adj. (**lāna,** *wool*) [GES-], *bearing wool; wool-bearing, fleecy, thick-wooled,* 93.

Lāomedontius, -a, -um, adj. [Grk.], *of,* or *belonging to, Laomedon; Trojan,* 105.

Lapithae, -ārum, M., *Lapithae, a mountain tribe of Thessaly,* 305, 307.

lātē, adv. (**lātus,** *wide*), *widely; widely, far and wide,* 104, 486, 525, 737; *in loose array,* 681.

lateō, 2, -uī, — [LAT-, *hide*], *be* or *lie hidden; be concealed, skulk, lurk,* 505.

latex, -icis, M. (rare in sing.), *fluid; liquid, water,* 464.

Latīnus, -ī, M. *Latinus, king of the Laurentians,* 45, 62, 92, etc.

Latīnus, -a, -um, adj., *of Latium; Latin, Roman,* 96, 313, 400, 716; as noun, M., *Latins, Romans,* 151, 160, 202, 426.

Latium, -ī, N., *Latium, a country of Italy,* 38, 54, 271, etc.

latrō, 1, *bark; roar, rage,* 588. cf. **fremō.**

latus, -eris, N. [PLAT-, *spread*], *thing extending; side, flank, steep,* 566, 590.

Laurēns, -entis, adj., *of Laurentium, Laurentian,* 47, 63, 171, etc.

laurus, -ī, F, *laurel-tree, bay-tree, laurel,* 59.

laus, laudis, F. (for **claus**) [CLV-, *hear*], *that which one hears of one's self; commendation, praise,* 496.

Lausus, -ī, M., *Lausus, son of the tyrant Mezentius,* 649, 651.

Lāvīnia, -ae, F., *Lavinia, daughter of King Latinus,* 72, 314, 359.

lavō, 3 or 1, lāvī, lautus or lōtus [LV-, *wash*], *wash; bathe, wash*, 489, 663.

Lēdaeus, -a, -um, adj. (**Lēda**) [Grk.], *of*, or *belonging to*, *Lēda; daughter of Leda*, 364.

legiō, -ōnis F. [LEG-], *gathering; body of men, troop, company, band*, 681. cf. **manus**.

lentus, -a, -um, adj. (**lēnis**, *smooth*) [LEN-, *yielding*], *pliant; pliant, limber*, 164, 731; *ductile*, 634; *motionless, sluggish*, 28.

leō, -ōnis, M. [Grk.], *lion*, 15, 666.

lētum, -ī, N. [LI-, *pour, smear*], *that which blots out; death*, 455.

levis, -e, adj. (for **legvis**) [LEG-, *spring*], *lightly moving; light, small, trifling, slight*, 232, 581.

lēvis, -e, adj., *polished, smooth*, 626, 634, 789; *smooth, fair*, 349, 815.

levō, 1 (**levis**, *light*) [LEG-, *spring*], *make light; bring relief to, relieve, heal, assuage, allay*, 495, 571, 755.

lēx, lēgis, F. [LEG-, *lie, be fixed*], *that which is fixed; law, written law*, 203.

līber, -era, -erum, adj. [LIB-, *desire*], *doing as one desires; unrestrained, not subject, free*, 369.

lībō, 1 [LIQV-, *pour*], *pour; pour out, sprinkle, offer as libation*, 133, 245.

lībum, -ī, N., *that consecrated; cake, pancake*, 109.

Libycus, -a, -um, adj. [Grk.], *of*, or *belonging to*, *Libya; Libyan, African*, 718.

licentius, adv., comp. of **licenter** (**licēns**, *free*) [LIC-, *let*], *according to one's will; without restraint, at will, freely*, 557.

licet, 2, -uit, -itum est, impers. [LIC-, *let*], *let; it is lawful, is allowed, is permitted, may*, 315, 316.

līmen, -inis, N., *cross-piece; threshold, door, portal*, 221, 343, 491, etc.; *beginning, mouth*, 598.

linquō, 3, līquī, — [LIQV-], *leave; leave, abandon, let go*, 308, 562, 670, etc.

liquidus, -a, -um, adj. [LIQV-, *pour, flow*], *fluid; clear, bright, limpid, pure*, 65, 699, 760.

lītus, -oris, N. [LI-, *pour, smear*], *that overspread* (*by the sea*); *sea-shore, shore*, 1, 10, 22, etc.

lituus, -ī, M., *crooked thing; crook, wand, staff*, 187.

līvēns, -entis, adj. (P. of **līveō**, *be livid*) [LIV-, *yellowish gray*], *of a bluish color, gray*, 687.

locō, 1 (**locus**), *place; place, lay, raise, establish, erect, build*, 127.

locus, -ī, M., *that put* or *situated; place, spot*, 136, 158, 477, etc.; pl., **loca**, -ōrum, N., *region, country, land*, 131, 411; **locum dare**, *give way, part*, 677. cf. **tellūs**.

long-aevus, -a, -um, adj. (**longus**; **aevum**) [AI-], *with long age; of great age, venerable, aged*, 166. cf. **senex**.

longē, adv. (**longus**), *in length; far, from afar, at a distance*, 288, 516, 701. cf. **procul**.

longus, -a, -um, adj., *extended; long, long-continued, prolonged*, 46; *long*, 73, 352, 700.

loquor, 3, -cūtus (quūtus) [LAC-, *sound, talk*), *talk, speak*, 118, 357, 599. cf. **aiō**, **dīcō**.

lōrīca, -ae, F. (**lōrum**, *thong*), *that made of twisted thongs; leathern corselet, cuirass*, 640.

lūbricus, -a, -um, adj. [GLA-, *stick, smooth*], *slippery; gliding, smoothly moving*, 353.

lūcidus, -a, -um, adj. [LVC-], *full of light; bright, shining*, 626.

lūcti-ficus, -a, -um, adj. (**lūctus**, *sorrow*) [LVG-, *distress*; FAC-], *making sorrow; doleful, baleful, woe-causing*, 324.

lūctor, 1, (**lūcta**, *wrestling*), *wrestle; wrestle, labor, strain, pull*, 28.

lūcus, -ī, M. [LVC-], *shining place; sacred grove, grove*, 11, 29, 34, etc.

lūdō, 3, -sī, -sus [LVD-], *play; delude, scoff, mock*, 442, 453. cf. **inrīdeō**.

lūdus, -ī, M. [LVD-], *play; play, pastime, sport, game*, 380.

luēs, -is, F. [LV-], *destroying; evil, infection*, 354.

lūmen, -inis, N. (for **lucmen**), [LVC-], *that which shines* or *is bright; light*, 9, 13, 130, etc.; *glare*, 76; *eye*, 449.

lūna, -ae, F. (for lucna) [LVC-], *shining one; moon*, 9.

lupus, -ī, M., *wolf*, 18, 688.

lūstrō, 1 (**lūstrum**, *purification*) [LV-, *wash*], *purify; go around, wander over, traverse*, 148; *go around, encircle, circle*, 391.

lūteus, -a, -um, adj. (**lūtum**, *yellow-weed*), *dyed with yellow-weed; yellow, saffron-clad*, 26.

lūx, lūcis, F. [LVC-], *that which shines; brightness, light*, 142, 527. cf. **lūmen**.

Lycia, -ae, F. [Grk.], *Lycia, a country of Asia Minor*, 721.

Lycius, -a, -um, adj., *of*, or *belonging to, Lycia; Lycian*, 816.

lymphātus, -a, -um, adj. (**lympha**, *clear water*), *distracted; crazed, beside one's self, frenzied*, 377.

M

māctō, 1 (**māctus**, *worshipped*) [MAC-], *magnify; venerate; offer, sacrifice, slaughter*, 93.

magis, adv., comp. [MAC-], *greater; in a higher degree, more*, 787, 788.

māgnus, -a, -um, adj. [MAC-], *increased; great, huge, mighty*, 18, 146, 587, etc.; *broad, wide*, 4, 54, 379; *mighty, powerful*, 308, 311, 412, etc.; *severe, awful*, 80; *loud*, 462, 677.

māior, māius, gen. -iōris, adj. (comp. of **māgnus**) [MAC-], *larger, greater,* 44, 45, 386.

māla, -ae, F. [MAC-, *crush*], *crushing* or *grinding thing; jaw, mouth,* 114.

māli-fer, -era, -erum, adj. (**mālum,** *apple*) [FER-], *apple-bearing,* 740.

malum, -ī, N. (**malus,** *bad*) [MAL-, *grind*], *grinding thing; evil, mischief, poison, venom,* 375.

man-dātum, -ī, N. (P. of **mandō,** *commission*) [1 MA-; 2 DA-], *thing commissioned; commission, charge, message,* 267.

mandō, 3, -dī, mānsus [MAD-, *drip, chew*], *chew, champ,* 279.

maneō, 2, mānsī, mānsus [MAN-, *stay*], *stay; remain, be left,* 401; *wait for, await,* 319, 596; *be destined, be in store,* 128, 314.

manus, -ūs, F. [1 MA-], *measuring thing; hand,* 114, 143, 237, etc.; *hand, touch, stroke,* 573; *strength, valor,* 604; *labor, toil,* 127; *band, force, host,* 43, 382, 711. cf. **āgmen, aciēs, exercitus.**

mare, -is, N., *sea,* 25, 32, 200, etc. cf. **aequor.**

Marīca, -ae, F., *Marica, a nymph, mother of the Latins,* 47.

marīnus, -a, -um, adj. (**mare**), *of,* or *belonging to, the sea; from the sea, sea-, marine,* 780.

marmor, -oris, N. (**mare**), *shining surface of sea; sea, ocean,* 28, 718.

Marruvius, -a, -um, adj., *of,* or *belonging to, Marruvium, a city of Latium; Marruvian,* 750.

Mārs, -rtis, M., *Mars, god of war,* 304, 603, 608; *war, strife,* 540, 550, 582.

Marsus, -a, -um, adj., *of,* or *belonging to, the Marsi, a people of Latium; Marsic,* 758.

Mārtius, -a, -um, adj. (**Mārs**), *of* or *belonging to, Mars; of Mars, in battle,* 182.

Massica, -ōrum, N. (sc. **iuga**), *ridges of Mount Massicus, in Italy*; *Massic heights,* 726.

māter, -tris, F. [2 MA-], *she that brings forth; mother, parent,* 139, 357, 361, etc.; *matron, woman,* 813; *dam,* 283.

māternus, -a, -um, adj. (**māter**) [2 MA-], *of,* or *belonging to, a mother; maternal, a mother's,* 402.

mātūrus, -a, -um, adj. [2 MA-], *grown; ripe, mature, of age,* 53.

māximus, -a, -um, adj., superl. of māgnus [MAC-], *greatest, mightiest,* 83, 217, 686; *eldest,* 532; **māxima rērum,** *mistress of the world,* 602.

medicīna, -ae, F. (**medicus,** *physician*), *healing art; remedy, cure,* 772.

medicor, 1 (**medicus,** *physician*), *heal, cure,* 756.

medium, -ī, N. (**medius**) [MED-, *mean, middle*], *in the middle; middle, inner part, heart,* 59, 563, 566.

medius, -a, -um. adj. [MED-, *mean, middle*], *in the middle* or *midst; in the midst, in the middle, middle of, heart of*, 169, 227, 296, etc.; *deep*, 414; *between the two armies*, 536.

membrum, -ī, N. (for **minbrum**) [MIN-, *small*], *small part; limb, member*, 353; pl., *limbs, form*, 415.

mē-met, acc. sing. of **ego**, with enclitic suffix **-met** added for emphasis, 309.

meminī, -isse (only perf. form) [MAN-, MEN-], *remember; bear in mind, be mindful, recollect, remember*, 126, 205, 645.

memorātus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **memorō**), *made mindful of; memorable, renowned, celebrated*, 564. cf. **inlūstris, nōbilis, clārus.**

memorō, 1 (**memor**, *mindful*), *bring to remembrance; recount, relate, tell*, 645.

mēns, mentis, F. [MAN-, MEN-], *thinking; reason, mind*, 273.

mēnsa, -ae, F. (**mēnsus**, P. of **mētior**) [MA-, *measure*], *measuring thing; table*, 116, 125, 134, 176.

mephītis, -is, F. *pestilential exhalation, poisonous vapor*, 84.

mercēs, -ēdis, F. [(S)MAR-, *ascribe*], *gain; price, cost, sacrifice*, 317.

mereō, **2**, -uī, -itus [(S)MAR-, *ascribe*], *obtain as a portion; merit, be worthy of, deserve*, 307.

Messāpūs, -ī, M. [Grk.], *Messapus, an Italian prince*, 691.

metus, -ūs, M., *fearing; fear, terror*, 438; *reverence, awe*, 60. cf. **formīdō.**

meus, -a, -um, poss. pron. (**mē**), *of*, or *belonging to, me; my, mine, my own*, 97, 267, 297, etc.

Mēzentius, -ī, M., *Mezentius, a tyrant of Agylla*, 648, 654.

micō, 1, -uī, —, *move to and fro quickly; shine, flash, gleam*, 743.

mīlle, pl. mīlia or mīllia, num. adj. [MĪL-, *associate*], *ten hundred, thousand*, 337, 338, 653, 725.

Minerva, -ae, F. [MAN-], *thinking one; Minerva, goddess of wisdom*, 805.

ministerium, -ī, N. (**minister**, *servant*) [MIN-, *small*], *thing pertaining to a servant; service, occupation, office*, 619.

minus, adv., comp. of **parum** (N. of **minor**) [MIN-, *small*], *less;* w. negative, *not less, no less, none the less*, 572.

mīrābilis, -e, adj. (**mīror**) [MIR-], *that may be wondered at; wonderful, wondrous, marvellous, strange*, 64, 78.

mīror, 1 (**mīrus**) [MIR-], *wonder; wonder, marvel, be amazed*, 382; *see with wonder*, 813.

mīrus, -a, -um, adj. [MIR-], *wonderful; wondrous, astonishing*, 57, 89.

misceō, 2, -uī, mīxtus [MIC-, *mix*], *mingle; unite*, 661; *gather, collect*, 704.

miser, -era, -erum, adj. [MIS-, *wretched*], *wretched; wretched, unfortunate, hapless*, 596.

miseret, 2, -uit, —, impers. (**miser**) [MIS-, *wretched*], *it distresses; distress, excite pity*, 360, 361, w. acc. and gen.

(mīssus, -ūs), only abl. sing., M. (**mittō**) [MIT-], *sending;* **missū,** w. gen., *sent by*, 752.

mittō, 3, mīsī, mīssus [MIT-], *let go; drive, bring, send*, 221, 715, 727, etc.

modo, adv. (abl. of **modus**) [MA-, *measure*], *by a measure; merely, but, only*, 263.

modus, -ī, M. [MA-, *measure*], *measuring thing; manner, way*, 89; *measure, harmony, melody, lay, note*, 701; *end, stop, limit*, 129.

moenia, -ium, N. [MV-], *things which ward off; walls, city-walls, city*, 131, 145, 153, etc.

mōlēs, -is, F., *huge, vast mass; mass, bulk, weight, pile*, 589.

mōlior, 4 (**mōlēs**), *use might; construct, erect, raise, rear*, 127, 290; *work upon, toil at*, 158.

mollis, -e, adj., *that may be crushed; soft, soft-wreathed*, 390, 488.

mollius, adv., comp. of **molliter** (**mollis**), *softly; softly, gently*, 357.

moneō, 2, -uī, -itus [MAN-], *make to think; advise, bid, prompt*, 41, 110.

monīle, -is, N., *collar, poitrel*, 278.

monitus, -ūs, M. (**moneō**) [MAN-], *reminding; admonition, warning*, 102.

mōns, montis, M. [MAN-, *project*], *projecting; mountain, mount, hill*, 387, 563, 674, etc.

mōnstrō, 1 (**mōnstrum**) [MAN-], *point out; point to, point out, show*, 569.

mōnstrum, -ī, N. [MAN-], *that which warns; divine omen, portent*, 270; *portent, miracle*, 21, 81; *fancy*, 376; *monster, pest, fiend*, 328, 348, 780; *hideous change*, 21.

montōsus, -a, -um, adj. (**mōns**) [MAN-, *project*], *full of mountains; among the hills, mountain-girt*, 744.

mora, -ae, F., *thinking; hesitation, delay*, 156, 315.

morior, 3, mortuus, *perish, die*, 2.

moror, 1 (**mora**), *think; reflect, meditate, ponder, dwell on*, 253; *put off, defer, hinder, prevent, delay*, 388; *linger*, 620.

morsus, -ūs, M. (**mordeō,** *bite*) [MORD-, *bite*], *biting; bite, sting*, 755; *teeth*, 112.

mortālis, -e, adj. (**mors,** *death*), *subject to death, mortal;* as noun, M. or F., *man, human being, mortal*, 77. cf. **homō.**

mōs, mōris, M. [MA-, *measure*], *measure; manner, measure, moderation*, 377; *custom, fash-*

ion, manner, 159, 247, 357, 601, 731; *rule*, 204; *rite*, 617; **in morem**, *like*, 159.

moveō, 2, mōvī, mōtus [MOV-], *set in motion; move, rouse, wake*, 312, 473, 603; *stir, move*, 252; *inspire*, 641; *undertake*, 45; pass., *march*, 429.

mucrō, -ōnis, M., *sharp point* or *edge; blade, sword*, 665. cf. **aciēs**; **ēnsis**.

mulceō, 2, -sī, -sus, *rub* or *strike; soften, soothe*, 34, 755.

mulier, -ieris, F., *she who grinds; woman*, 661.

multus, -a, -um, adj., *much, many, many a*, 31, 54, 60, etc.; *frequent, constant*, 746; *great, loud*, 498; *numerous, multitudinous*, 718; as noun, N., *many things*, 593.

mūnus, -eris, N. [MV-], *service; offering, present, gift*, 244, 261. cf. **dōnum**.

mūrus, -ī, M. [MV-], *enclosing thing; wall, city-wall*, 161, 409. cf. **moenia**.

Mutusca, -ae, F., *Mutusca, a Sabine town*, 711.

mūtuus, -a, -um, adj. (**mūtō**, *borrow*), *interchanged, exchanged; one another's*, 66.

Mycēnae, -ārum, F., *Mycenae* or *Mycene, a city of Argolis*, 222, 372.

myrtus, -ī, F. [Grk], *myrtle-tree; myrtle-wood spear* or *pike*, 817.

N

nam, conj. (introducing an explanation or reason) [GNA-, *know*], *you know; for, for certainly*, 598.

nam-que, conj. (introducing an explanation closely connected with what precedes), *and you know; for indeed, for truly, and in fact*, 79, 122, 765.

nancīscor, 3, nactus or nanctus [NAC-, *get*], *get; obtain, find, discover*, 811.

Nār, Naris, M. [Grk.], *Nar, a river of Italy*, 517.

nāris, -is, F., *nostril*, 281, 480.

nāscor, 3, nātus (**gnātus**) [GEN-], *be born; spring forth, rise*, 44.

nāta or **gnāta**, -ae, F. (**nātus**) [GEN-], *she that is born; daughter*, 96, 253, 268, etc. cf. **fīlia**.

nātus (**gnā-**), -ī, M. (P. of **nāscor**) [GEN-], *he that is born; son, child*, 124, 518, 532. cf. **fīlius**.

nauta, -ae, M. (for **nāvita**, from **nāvis**) [NA-, *wet*], *seaman, sailor, mariner*, 200.

nē, adv. and conj. [NA-, *no*], as adv., *not*, 96, 202, 236, 438; as conj., *that not, lest*, 21, 332.

-ne, enclit. part. (**nĕ**) [NA-, *no*],

added in direct question as an interrogation mark to first or principal word of the clause, 359.

nec or **neque**, adv. and conj. (**nē**; **que**) [NA-, *no*], *nor, not, and not*, 8, 115, 117, etc.; *neither . . . nor*, 251, 252, 692; w., **nōn** (sometimes written **nec-nōn**), introducing emphatic affirmation, *likewise, besides, as well, too*, 521.

nec-dum or **nec dum**, *and not yet, not yet*, 356. See **nec** and **dum**.

nec-nōn, see **nec**, 521.

nectō, 3, -xuī, -xus [NEC-], *bind; fasten together, interweave, intertwine*, 66.

nē-fās, indecl., N. [I FA-], *that contrary to divine law; impious deed, crime, wrong*, 386; of a person, *impious man, man of guilt*, 596; as interjection, *horrible! dreadful!* 73.

negō, 1 [2 AG-], *say "no;" deny, refuse*, 9. opp. **aiō**.

nēmus, -oris, N. [NEM-, *allot*], *feeding thing; tract of woodland, wood, forest, grove*, 83, 515, 566, etc. cf. **lūcus, silva**.

nepōs, -ōtis, M., *grandson, descendant*, 99.

Neptūnius, -a, -um, adj. (**Neptūnus**) [NVB-, NEB-], *of*, or *belonging to, Neptune, Neptune's*, 691.

Neptūnus, -ī, M. [NVB-, NEB-], *Neptune, god of the sea*, 23.

nequeō, 4, -īvī, —, *not to be able; be unable, cannot*, 312. opp. **possum**.

nē-quīquam, adv. (**nē** and abl. of **quisquam**), *not in anything; to no purpose, in vain*, 373, 441, 589, 652.

Nersae, -ārum, F., *Nersae, a city of the Aequi*, 744.

nē-sciō, 4, -īvī, —, *not to know; not to know, be ignorant*, 195.

nēve or **neu**, conj. [NA-, *no*], *and lest; and not, nor*, 22, 97, 202, 265; **nē . . . ve . . . neu**, *not . . . nor*, 332, 333.

nī, adv. and conj. [NA-, *no*], *not; if not, unless*, 433.

niger, -gra, -grum, adj., *black, dark*, 414. cf. **āter**.

nīl, poetic for **nihil**, indecl., N. (for **nehīlum**), *not a trifle; naught, nothing*, 308.

nimbus, -ī, M. [NVB-, NEB-], *pouring rain; cloud, throng, mass*, 793. cf. **turba**.

nitidus, -a, -um, adj. (**niteō**, *shine*), *shining; plump, sleek, sleek-coated*, 275.

nivālis, -e, adj. (**nix**, *snow*), *of*, or *belonging to, snow; snowy, snow-covered*, 675.

niveus, -a, -um, adj. (**nix**, *snow*), *pertaining to snow; snowy, snow-white*, 699.

nōbilis, -e, adj. [GNA-], *that can be known* or *is known; famous, renowned, noted, notable*, 564. cf. **inlūstris, clārus**.

noceō, 2, -uī, -itūrus [NOC-], *hurt;*

inflict injury, do harm, harm, 338, 511.

nocturnus, -a, -um, adj. (**nox**), *of*, or *belonging to, night; of night, by night, nocturnal*, 13.

nōdus, -ī, M., *knot, knob*, 507.

nōmen, -inis, N. [GNA-], *means of knowing; name*, 3, 68, 99, etc.

Nōmentum, -ī, N., *Nomentum, a Sabine town*, 712.

nōn, adv. (for **noenum**; **nē** and **ūnum**), *not*, 103, 231, 261, etc.; w. **nec**, *likewise*, 521.

noster, -tra, -trum, poss. pron. (**nōs**), *of us, our, our own*, 1, 98, 259, etc.

nothus, -a, -um, adj. [Grk.], *illegitimate; bastard, mongrel*, 283.

nōtus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **nōscō**, *know*) [GNA-, GNO-], *known; familiar, well-known*, 480, 491, 500.

Notus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *Notus, the south wind*, 411.

noverca, -ae, F., *she that is new; step-mother, step-dame*, 765.

novō, 1 (**novus**), *make new; repair, forge anew*, 630.

novus, -a, -um, adj., *new; new, fresh, strange*, 393, 477; *first, fresh*, 554; **sōle novō**, *summer sun*, 720.

nox, noctis, F., *night*, 8, 16, 87, etc.; *Night*, 138, 331, 414, 427.

noxius, -a, -um, adj. (**noxa**, *harm*) [NOC-], *harmful; criminal, culpable, guilty*, 326.

nūbēs, -is, F. [NVB-], *cloud*, 143, 705.

nūbi-gena, -ae, adj. (**nūbēs**) [NVB-, GEN-], *born of a cloud; cloud-born*, 674.

nūbila (-ōrum), N. [N. pl. of **nubilus**, *cloudy*) [NVB-], *cloudy things; rain-clouds, clouds*, 527, 699.

nūbilis, -e, adj. [NVB-], *that may be veiled; marriageable, ready for marriage*, 53.

nūdus, -a, -um, adj. *ashamed; bare, naked*, 689.

nūllus, -a, -um, gen. -īus, adj. (**nē** and **üllus** for **ūnulus**), *not any; none, no*, 51, 350, 591.

num, adv., *now;* as interrog. part., expecting a negative answer, *then, now*, 294, 295.

nūmen, -inis, N. [NV-, *nod*], *nodding, nod; sacred sign, divine import*, 119; *divine authority, power*, 297, 310; *force, power, frenzy*, 385; *deity*, 571, 584.

numerus, -ī, M. [NEM-, *allot*], *distributing thing; number, body*, 211, 274, 574; *time*, 698.

Numicius, -ī, M., *Numicius, a small river in Latium*, 150, 242, 797.

nunc, adv. (for **num-ce**), *now, at this time*, 3, 37, 123, etc.; *now, yet, still*, 602.

nūntius, -ī, M. (for **noventius**), *thing newly come; news*, 437; *courier, messenger*, 167.

Nursia, -ae, F., *Nursia, a Sabine town*, 716.

nūtriō, 4, *suckle; bring up, take care of, tend*, 485. cf. **ēdūcō**.

nūtrīx, -īcis, F. (**nūtriō**), *she who nourishes* or *rears; nurse*, 1.

nūtus, —, abl. -ū [NV-, *nod*], *nodding, nod, command, will*, 592.

nympha, -ae, F. [Grk.], *bride; nymph*, 47, 137, 734, 775.

O

Ō, interjection of feeling and surprise, *O! oh!* 97, 121, 360, etc.

ob, prep. w. acc., *toward, on account of, for the sake of, for*, 182.

ob-iciō, 3, -iēcī, -iectus (**iaciō**, *throw*) [IAC-], *throw toward; throw before, fling to, bring upon, inflict upon*, 480.

ob-scēnus (**-scaenus**), -a, -um, adj., *of adverse omen; repulsive, ugly, hateful, loathsome*, 417.

ob-scūrior, -ius, adj., comp. of **obscūrus**, -a, -um [SCV-, *cover*], *covered over; dark, indistinct, dimmed*, 205.

ob-serō, 3, -sēvī, -situs [SA-, SI-], *sow* or *plant; cover, clothe*, 790. cf. **vestiō**.

ob-sideō, 2, -sēdī, -sessus (**sedeō**) [SED-], *sit before; besiege, beset*, 66, 334, 343.

ob-stō, 1, -stitī, — [STA-], *stand against; stand in the way, thwart, hinder, bar the way*, 58. cf. **oppōnō**.

ob-testor, 1, *call as a witness; appeal to, implore, adjure*, 576. cf. **invocō**.

(ob-tūtus, -ūs), M. (only acc. and abl. sing.) [TV-], *looking at; contemplation, steady gaze*, 250.

ob-ūstus, -a, -um, adj. [VS-], *burned into; hardened by fire, burnt at the end*, 506.

oc-cidō, 3, -cidī, -cāsus (**cadō**) [CAD-], *fall down; fall, die, perish, be slain*, 766.

oc-cumbō, 3, -cubuī, -cubitum [CVB-], *fall upon; fall in death, fall, die*, 294.

oc-cupō, 1 [CAP-, *take*], *take; take possession of, seize*, 446; *gain, win, master*, 258.

Ōceanus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *the great sea, Ocean*, 101, 226.

ocrea, -ae, F., *metal legging, greave*, 634.

oculus, -ī, M. [AC-], *sharp thing; eye*, 251, 420, 447.

ōdī, ōdisse, ōsūrus, defect. [OD-, *push, hate*], *hate*, 327.

odium, -ī, N. [OD-, *push, hate*], *hatred; ill-will, aversion, enmity, hatred, hate*, 298, 336.

odor, -ōris, M. [OD-, *smell*], *smelling; smell, scent, odor*, 480.

odōrātus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **odōrō**, *perfume*) [OD-, *smell*], *that has an odor; sweet-smelling, fragrant*, 13.

Oebalus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *Oebalus, founder of Tarentum*, 734.

Oenōtrius, -a, -um, adj., *Oenotrian, Italian, Roman*, 85.

of-ferō (**obf-**), -ferre, obtulī (opt-), oblātus [I FER-], *bear* or *bring toward; thrust, bring, present*, 420, 536; *expose, offer* (w. **sē**), *force*, 425.

ōlim, adv. *at that time; once upon a time, of old, formerly, till now*, 537.

olīva, -ae, F., *olive; olive, olive-branch, spray of olive*, 418, 751.

olīvi-fer, -era, -erum, adj. (**olīva**) [I FER-], *olive-producing; olive-bearing, nurse of olives*, 711.

ollī, old dative and nom. pl. of **ille**, 458, 505.

Olympus, -ī, M., *Olympus, Mount Olympus*, 218, 558.

ōmen, -inis, N. (old **ōsmen**, for **ausmen**) [AV-, *notice*], *thing heard; sign, token, portent, presage, omen*, 146, 174, 583.

omni-potēns, -entis, adj. (**omnis, potēns**) [POT-], *all-powerful; almighty, omnipotent*, 141, 428, 770.

omnis, -e, adj., *all, every, each*, 27, 55, 74, etc.; *all, the whole*, 152, 274, 348, etc.

opācus, -a, -um, adj., *shady; shaded, dark-shadowed*, 36, 84.

opera, -ae, F. (**opus**) [OP-, *work*], *obtaining thing; effort, trouble, service*, 332.

op-pōnō, 3, -posuī, -positus [Group PŌNŌ], *put against; set before, oppose, present*, 300. cf. **obstō**.

optō, 1, *choose, wish, wish for, long for, desire*, 260, 273, 303.

opulentia, -ae, F. (**opulēns**, *rich*), *condition of wealth; abundance, affluence, riches, wealth*, 262.

opus, -eris, N. [OP-, *work*], *work; labor, task*, 45.

ōra, -ae, F., *extremity, border; shore, coast*, 39, 270, 564, 647; **lūminis ōrās**, *realms of light*, 660. cf. **lītus, rīpa**.

ōrāculum or **ōrāclum**, -ī, N. (**ōrō**) [OS-], *that which serves for speaking; oracle*, 81.

ōrātor, -ōris, M. (**ōrō**) [OS-], *one who speaks; orator, speaker*, 153.

orbis, -is, M., *surrounding thing; circle, disc*, 114; *world*, 224, 258.

ōrdior, 4, ōrsus [OL-, OR-], *begin a web; begin, undertake, enter on*, 386, 435.

ōrdō, -inis, M. [OL-, OR-], *weaving; row, line, series*, 44; *succession, order*, 139, 177, 276; *number, body*, 152. cf. **numerus, aciēs**.

orgia, -ōrum, N. [Grk.], *orgies, nocturnal rites of Bacchus*, 403.

orīgō, -inis, F. (**orior**) [OL-, OR-], *that by which springing up is produced; source, start, beginning, earliest times*, 181, 371.

Ōrīōn, -ōnis or -onis, M. [Grk.], *constellation Orion*, 719.

orior, 4, ortus [OL-, OR-], *stir one's self; rise*, 138, 149; *rise*

to manhood, 51; *rise, spring from*, 206, 240.

ōrnātus, -ūs, M. (**ōrnō**), *adorning; ornament, head-dress*, 74.

ōrnō, 1, *fit out; ornament, adorn, deck out*, 488.

ōrō, 1, (**ōs**) [OS-], *use the mouth, speak*, 446. cf. **dīcō, loquor.**

ōs, ōris, N. [OS-], *mouth; mouth, lips*, 103, 118, 194, etc.; *face, countenance*, 250, 575; *form, shape*, 328.

os, ossis, N., *bone*, 355, 458; **ossa**, *bones, remains, tomb*, 3.

Oscī, -ōrum, M., *Osci, Oscans, an ancient people of Campania*, 730.

os-tendō, 3, -dī, -tus (for **obs-**) [TEN-], *stretch out before; show, exhibit, display*, 143.

os-tentō, 1, freq. (for **obs-**, from **ostendō**) [TEN-], *keep stretching out; present to view, exhibit, show, display*, 656.

ostrum, -ī, N. [Grk.], *blood of the sea-snail; purple*, 277, 814.

Othrys, -yos, M. [Grk.], *Othrys, a mountain in Thessaly*, 675.

ovis, -is, F., *sheep*, 87.

P

Pachȳnum, -ī, N. (**-us**, -ī, M.), *Pachynum, Pachynus*, 289.

Paeonius, -a, -um, adj. [Grk.], *of*, or *belonging to, the god of medicine; Paeonian, healing*, 769.

palam, adv., *openly; plainly, face to face*, 428.

Pallas, -adis and -ados, F. [PEL-, PAL-], *brandisher; Pallas, Minerva*, 154.

palma, -ae, F. [Grk.], *palm; flat of the hand, open hand*, 503; *palm-branch, palm-wreath*, 655.

palūs, -ūdis, F., *place of wet clay* or *mud; swamp, marsh*, 702; *lake*, 801.

pampineus, -a, -um, adj. [PAP-, *swell*], *of*, or *belonging to, vine-leaves; wrapped in vine-leaves, vine-twined*, 396.

pandō, 3, -dī, passus [PAT-], *spread; unfold, throw open, open*, 641. opp. **claudō.**

pār, paris, adj., *equal*, 256.

parcō, 3, pepercī or parsī, parsus [SPAR-, *scatter*], *act sparingly; refrain from, spare*, 115.

parēns, -entis, M. and F. (P. of **pariō**) [PAR-, *breed*], *one who bears* or *begets; parent, father*, 48, 140; *ancestor*, 172, 368. cf. **genitor, pater.**

pāreō, 2, -uī, —, *appear; obey*, 485; *comply with, yield to*, 433.

pariō, 3, peperī, partus [PAR-, *breed*], *bring forth, bear; procure, obtain, secure*, 598.

Paris, -idos, M. [Grk.], *Paris, son of Priam and Hecuba*, 321.

pariter, adv. (**pār**), *in an equal manner; in like manner, as well, alike*, 729.

parō, 1, *bring* or *put; get ready, prepare, arrange*, 97, 468, etc.

pars, -rtis, F., *that which is cut; part, portion*, 624, 626, 686, 687; *part, direction, region, place, quarter*, 69, 70; *beginning*, 266; **in partem**, *to be shared*, 709.

Parthī, -ōrum, M. [Grk.], *Parthians, an ancient Scythian people*, 606.

partus, -ūs, M. (**pariō**) [PAR-, *breed*], *bearing; bringing forth, birth, delivery*, 660; *young, offspring*, 321. cf. **prōlēs, prōgeniēs.**

parvus, -a, -um, adj. [PAV-, *little*], *small; slight, trifling*, 243; *scant, short*, 187.

pāscō, 3, pāvī, pāstus [PA-], *feed; feed, nourish*, 684; *cultivate, let grow, grow*, 391.

passus, -ūs, M. [PAT-, *go*], *going; pace, step*, 157.

pāstor, -ōris, M. [PA-], *one that feeds; herdsman, shepherd*, 363, 574.

pāstōrālis, -e, adj. (**pāstor**) [PA-], *of*, or *pertaining to, shepherds; of herdsmen, shepherd's, pastoral*, 513, 817.

pāstus, -ūs, M. [PA-], *feeding; feeding-place, pasture*, 700.

patēns, -entis, adj. (P. of **pateō**, *lie open*) [PAT-], *standing open; open, accessible, free*, 230.

pater, -tris, M. [PA-], *accomplisher of nourishing; father, sire*, 48, 61, 92, etc; *forefather, ancestor*, 372. cf. **avus, atavus.**

patera, -ae, F. [PAT-], *thing spreading out; shallow bowl, libation saucer*, hence *libation*, 133.

paternus, -a, -um, adj. (**pater**), [PA-], *of a father; of his father, his father's*, 657.

patiēns, -entis, adj. (P. of **patior**), *bearing; permitting, tolerant* (*of*), *patient* (*of*), 490.

patior, 3, passus, *bear, support, undergo, endure, suffer*, 21, 182, 200, etc. cf. **ferō.**

patria, -ae, F. (**patrius**, sc. **terra**) [PA-], *land of one's fathers; home, country*, 122, 182, 299.

patrius, -a, -um, adj. (**pater**) [PA-], *of*, or *belonging to, one's father; of one's fathers, one's country's, ancestral*, 192, 229; *father's*, 269, 636, 653, etc.

patulus, -a, -um, adj. [PAT-], *standing open; extended, wide, broad*, 115.

paulātim, adv. (**paulum**, *little*), [PAV-, *little*], *by little and little, by degrees, gradually*, 529.

pavidus, -a, -um, adj. (**paveō**, *tremble*) [PV-, *cast down*], *trembling; trembling, affrighted, frightened, scared*, 780.

pavor, -ōris, M. [PV-, *cast down*], *trembling; fear, alarm, shock*, 458. cf. **formīdō, metus.**

pāx, pācis, F. [PAC-, *fix*], *binding thing; harmony, peace*, 46, 155,

285, etc.; *treaty, alliance, league*, 266, 339, 467.

pecten, -inis, M. [PEC-], *combing thing; reed of a loom, comb*, 14.

pectō, 3, pexī, pexus [PEC-], *comb; card, comb*, 489.

pectus, -oris, N. [PEC-, *fix*], *fastened thing; breast, heart, mind*, 254, 292, 338, 392; *breast, front*, 278, 349, 356, etc.

pecus, -oris, N. [PEC-, *fix*], *thing fastened up; cattle, flock*, 679.

pedes, -itis, M. (**pēs**) [PED-], *he who goes on foot; marching man, foot-soldier, infantry-man*, 793.

pelagus, -ī, N. [Grk.], *sea*, 304, 586, 587. cf. **mare, aequor, pontus, marmor.**

pellis, -is, F., *skin, hide, fleece*, 88, 396, 688.

pellō, 3, pepulī, pulsus [PEL-], *drive; expel, banish, drive out*, 217, 579; *make to echo*, 702.

pelta, -ae, F. [Grk.], *light, crescent-shaped shield; shield, buckler*, 743.

Penātēs, -ium, M., *Penates, household gods, gods*, 121.

pendeō, 2, pependī, — [PAND-], *stretch one's self; hang down, hang, be suspended*, 67, 184, 278.

pendō, 3, pependī, pēnsus [PAND-], *cause to hang; weigh out; pay, suffer, undergo*, 595.

pene-trālis, -e, adj. (**penetrō**) [PEN-], *piercing, penetrating;* as noun, N., *inner part, inner court*, 59.

pene-trō, 1 [PEN-], *pierce; enter, penetrate, make one's way*, 207, 363.

penitus, adv. [PEN-], *inwardly; far within, deeply, into the inmost part*, 374.

pēnūria (paen-), -ae, F., *want, need, lack, scantiness*, 113.

per, prep. w. acc. [PER-], *through; throughout, through*, 60, 66, 104, etc.; *through, over, on*, 198, 222, 228, etc.; *by, in the name of*, 234.

per-cipiō, 3, -cēpī, -ceptus (**capiō**) [CAP], *take through; perceive, feel*, 356.

per-currō, 3, -cucurrī or -currī, -cursus [2 CVR-], *run through*, 14.

per-cutiō, 3, -cussī, -cussus (**quatiō**) [Group QUATIŌ], *strike through and through; smite, strike*, 190, 503.

per-dō, 3, -didī, -ditus [2 DA-], *put away entirely; make way with, destroy*, 304.

per-errō, 1 [Group ERRŌ], *wander through; pass through, thrill through*, 375.

per-fectus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **perficiō**) [FAC-], *thoroughly made; finished, accomplished, complete*, 545.

per-fidus, -a, -um, adj. [1 FID-], *that breaks his promise; treacherous, false, faithless*, 362.

per-fundō, 3, -fūdī, -fūsus [2 FV-], *pour over; wet, bathe*, 459.

Pergama, -ōrum, N. [Grk.], *Per-*

gama, the citadel of Troy; Troy, 322.

perīclum, -ī. N. [PER-], *means of trying; hazard, danger, peril*, 425.

per-lābor, 3, -lapsus [LAB-], *slide through; come through, reach*, 646. cf. **perveniō**.

per-misceō, 2, -cuī, -mīxtus [MIC-, *mix*], *mix thoroughly; compound, disturb, throw into confusion*, 348.

pērō, -ōnis, M., *high laced boot of raw hide*, 690.

per-petuus, -a, -um, adj. [PAT-, *go*], *extending through; extended, continuous, long lines of*, 176.

per-temptō (-tentō), 1, *test thoroughly; overwhelm, come over, steal over, pervade*, 355.

per-versus (-vorsus), -a, -um, adj. (P. of **pervertō**) [VERT-], *turned the wrong way; malicious, spiteful, perverse, malign*, 584.

pēs, pedis, M. [PED-], *going thing; foot*, 66, 100, 624, etc.

pesti-fer, -era, -erum, adj. (**pestis**) [I FER-], *bringing destruction; baleful, poisonous, pestilential*, 570.

pestis, -is, F., *plague; curse, pest, fiend*, 505.

petō, 3, -īvī and -iī, -ītum [PET-], *fall upon; strive for, sue for, seek, court, woo*, 54, 55, 88, 238; *seek after, seek, get*, 86, 92, 197, 367; *seek, make for*, 69, 362, 512, 562; *strive, try*, 96; *seek, search*, 132; *turn to, descend to*, 323, 343.

Pharetra, -ae, F. [Grk.], *quiver*, 816.

Phoebi-gena, -ae, M. (**Phoebus**) [GEN-], *one born of Phoebus; son of Phoebus*, 773.

Phoebus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *Phoebus, Apollo*, 62.

Phrygēs, -um, M. [Grk.], *Phrygians, a people of Asia Minor*, 294.

Phrygia, -ae, F. [Grk.], *Phrygia, a country of Asia Minor*, 207.

Phrygius, -a, -um, adj., *of*, or *belonging to, Phrygia; Phrygian*, 139, 358, 363, 579; as noun, M., *Phrygians*, 430.

pictus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **pingō**, *paint*) [PIC-, *paint*], *painted;* 431, 796; *ornamented, embroidered*, 252, 277.

Pīcus, -ī, M. [PIC-, *paint*], *painted one, woodpecker; Picus, grandfather of Latinus*, 48, 171, 189.

piget, 2, -guit and -gitum est, impers. [PI-, *hate*], *cause to repent, make sorry, grieve*, 233.

pīlum, -ī, N. (for **pislum**) [PIS-, *crush*], *bruising thing; spear, javelin*, 664.

pīnguis, -e, adj. [PIG-, *fix*], *added; heavy, thick, rich*, 627; *rich*, 764.

pinna, -ae, F. [PI-, *extend, point*], *pointed thing, feather; pinnacle, battlement*, 159.

pīnus (-ūs), F., *pine, pine-tree*, 397.

pius, -a, -um, adj., *purified, devout; pious, dutiful, faithful*, 5; *pious*, 21; *kind*, 401.

plācābilis, -e, adj. (**plācō**, *appease*) [PLAC-, *please*], *that may be appeased; easily propitiated, placable, kindly*, 764.

placidus, -a, -um, adj. [PLAC-, *please*], *pleasing; peaceful, quiet, tranquil, gentle*, 46, 194, 427.

plāga, -ae, F. [PLAG-, *hit*], *blow; stroke, blow*, 383.

plaga, -ae, F. [PLEC-, *fold*], *folded thing; region, belt, zone*, 226, 227.

planta, -ae, F. [PLAT-, *spread*], *flattened thing; foot*, 811. cf. **pēs**.

plēnus, -a, -um, adj. [PLE-], *filled, full; full, sufficient*, 53.

plumbum, -ī, N., *lead*, 687.

plūrimus, -a, -um, adj., superl. of **multus** (**plūs**) [PLE-, PLV-], *fullest; very many, numerous*, 269.

plūs, plūris, adj., comp. of **multus** [PLE-, PLV-], *fuller; more*, 117, 449, 599.

Plūtō (**-ōn**), -ōnis, M. [Grk.], *one having wealth; Pluto, king of the lower world*, 327.

poena, -ae, F. [Grk.], *compensation; penalty, punishment*, 595, 766.

pol-luō, 3, -uī, -ūtus (for **prōluō**) [LV-], *defile; break, violate*, 467.

pomum, -ī, N., *nourishing fruit; fruit*, 111.

pōnō, 3, posuī, positus (for **posinō**, old **port[pro]sinō**) [Group PŌNŌ], *put*, or *set, down; put, bring, make*, 129; *place in position, erect, set up*, 629; *lay upon, give to*, 63; with reflex. pron. (sc. **sē**), *fall, sink, subside*, 27.

pontus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *sea, deep*, 9, 300. cf. **aequor, mare, pelagus**.

populus, -ī, M., *the many; people, nation, tribe, clan*, 80, 236, 247, etc.; *people, subjects*, 316. cf. **gēns**.

porta, -ae, F. [PER-], *thing passed through; city gate, portal, gate*, 185, 429, 607, etc.

por-tendō, 3, -dī, -tus (for **prō-**) [TEN-], *stretch forth; reveal, predict, foretell*, 80, 256. cf. **canō**.

por-tentum, -ī, N. (P. of **portendō**) [TEN-], *foretelling thing; omen, portent*, 58. cf. **ōmen**.

portus, -ūs, M. [PER-], *approaching* or *entering*; or *thing approached* or *entered; harbor, haven, port*, 7, 22, 132, etc.

poscō, 3, poposcī, — [PREC-], *demand; ask urgently, require, demand*, 272, 340, 584.

pos-sum, posse, potuī, irreg. (**potis, sum**), [POT-], *be able; be able, have power, can*, 295, 309, 334, etc.

post, adv. and prep. [POS-], *behind*; as prep., *after, next to*, 655.

(posterus), -a, -um, adj. (**post**)

[POS-], *coming after; following, succeeding, next*, 148.

postis, -is, M., *post, door-post*, 183; pl. *door, valves*, 622.

post-quam, conj. (**post**) [POS-], *after that; after, when, since, as soon as*, 6, 406, 661, etc.

potēns, -entis, adj. (P. of **possum**) [POT-], *able; powerful, potent, magic*, 19; *strong, powerful, mighty*, 56, 234, 630; **prōmissī facta potēns**, *having fulfilled her promise*, 541.

potestās, -ātis, F. (**potis**, *able*) [POT-], *ability; ability, force, power*, 591.

prae-ceps, -cipitis, adj. [CAP-], *headforemost; rapid, rushing, swift*, 411.

prae-cipuē, adv. (**praecipuus**, *especial*) [CAP-], *taken before; chiefly, especially, above others*, 746.

prae-cordia, -ōrum, N. (**cor**) [CARD-], *muscle which separates the chest from the abdomen; heart*, 347.

prae-da, -ae, F. (for **praeheda**) [HED-, *seize*], *property seized in war; booty, plunder, spoil*, 749.

prae-dō, -ōnis, M. (for **praehedō**) [HED-, *seize*], *one that makes booty; robber, pirate*, 362.

prae-ferō, -ferre, -tulī, -lātus [I FER-], *bear* or *bring before; bring, offer, present*, 237.

prae-figō, 3, -fīxī, -fixus [FIG-], *fasten before; head, point, tip*, 817.

prae-gnāns, -antis, adj. [GEN-], *in the condition preceding childbirth; pregnant, teeming*, 320.

Praeneste, -is, N. and F., *Praeneste, a beautiful town of Latium*, 682.

Praenestīnus, -a, -um, adj, *of*, or *belonging to, Praeneste; of Praeneste*, 678.

prae-saepe (**-sēpe**), -is, N. (**saepēs**), *thing fenced in front; enclosure, cage*, 17; *stall*, 275.

prae-sideō, 2, -sēdī, — (**sedeō**) [SED-], *sit before; preside over, protect, watch*, 800.

prae-stāns, -antis, adj. (P. of **praestō**, *stand before*) [STA-], *standing before; extraordinary, remarkable, surpassing*, 483, 783.

praeter, prep. w. acc. [PRAE- (PRO-), *before*], *past, by, beyond*, 24.

praeter-eā, adv., *beyond this; besides, moreover*, 71, 183, 243.

prae-ūstus, -a, -um, adj. [VS-], *burnt at the front; burnt at the end, charred*, 524.

prae-vehor, 3, -vēctus [VEH-], *be borne before; ride ahead, ride up, gallop up*, 166.

prae-vertō (**vortō**), 3, -vertī, — [VERT-], *turn before; outrun, outstrip*, 807.

precāns, -antis, adj. (P. of **precor**) [PREC-], *asking; praying, supplicatory*, 237.

precor, 1 (**prex**) [PREC-], *ask; pray, beseech, call upon, invoke*, 137. cf. **invocō**.

premō, 3, pressī, pressus [PREM-, *press*], *press, strain,* 518; *curb, constrain, compel,* 368, 737; *keep hidden, conceal, withhold,* 103; *dwell upon, muse upon,* 119.

(prex, precis), F., rare in sing. [PREC-], *asking thing; entreaty, supplication, prayer,* 133.

Priamēius, -a, -um, adj., *of,* or *belonging to, Priam; of Priam, Priam's,* 252.

Priamus, -ī, M., *Priam, king of Troy,* 246.

prīdem, adv. [PRI-], *long time before; a long time, long,* 693.

prīm-aevus, -a, -um, adj. (**prīmus, aevum**) [PRI-; AI-], *having the first age; of early life, in first bloom* (**flōre**), *youthful,* 162.

prīmum, adv. (N. of **prīmus**) [PRI-], *first;* **cum prīmum,** *when first, as soon as,* 39.

prīmus, -a, -um, adj., superl. [PRI-], *first, the first, foremost,* 40, 51, 61, etc.

prīn-cipium, -ī, N. (**prīnceps,** *first*) [PRI-; CAP-], *belonging to that taking first place; beginning, foundation, source, origin,* 219; abl. as adv., *at first, in the first place, first,* 342. cf. **orīgō.**

prior, prius, gen. -ōris, adj., comp. [PRI-], *former; former,* 243; *first,* 194.

prīscus, -a, -um, adj. (for **prius-cus**) [PRI-], *of former times; old, primitive, ancient,* 706, 710.

pro-cella, -ae, F. [CEL-, *drive*], *thing driving forward; hurricane, tempest, blast, whirlwind, storm,* 594.

pro-cul, adv. [CEL- *drive*], *driven forward; at a distance, away, afar, far,* 493.

proelium, -ī, N., *battle; battle, contest, conflict, strife,* 335, 603, 744, 806.

pro-ficīscor, 3, -fectus (**proficiō,** *advance*) [FAC-], *begin to make one's self forward; set out, set forth, depart, start,* 209; *come,* "*hail,*" 255.

pro-fugus, -a, -um, adj. [FVG-], *that flees; in flight, fugitive, exiled,* 300.

pro-fundus, -a, -um, adj. [FVD-], *having the bottom at a distance; deep, profound, to their depths,* 515. cf. **altus.**

prō-geniēs, —, acc. -em, F. [GEN-], *bringing forth; descendant, child, son,* 97; *progeny, descendants,* 257. cf. **nātus, prōlēs.**

pro-hibeō, 2, -uī, -itus (**habeō**) [HAB-], *hold before; hold back, debar, keep from,* 313.

prōlēs, -is, F. [OL-], *that which grows forth, growth; progeny, offspring,* 50, 691, 761. cf. **prōgeniēs.**

prō-mīssum, -ī, N. (P. of **prōmittō**) [MIT-], *thing promised; promise,* 541.

prō-nuba, -ae, F. [NUB-, *veil*], *presiding over marriage; bride's woman, bridesmaid,* 319.

properō, 1 (**properus,** *quick*), *hasten; make haste, hasten, be*

eager, earnestly endeavor, 57, 264.

proprius, -a, -um, adj., *not common with others; own, special, peculiar, personal, all one's own*, 331.

prōra, -ae, F. [Grk.], *fore part of a ship, prow*, 35.

prō-rumpō, 3, -rūpī, -rūptus [RVP-], *thrust forth; rush onward, burst forth*, 32, 459.

prō-spectō, 1, freq. (**prōspiciō**) [SPEC-], *keep looking forward; watch, follow with the eyes*, 813.

prō-spiciō, 3, -spēxī, -spectus [SPEC-], *look forward; see at a distance, make out, see*, 30, 289.

prō-sum, prōdesse, prōfuī [ES-], *be for; be useful, do good, benefit, profit, serve*, 303.

prō-tinus or **prō-tenus**, adv., *before one's self; at once, immediately, forthwith*, 408, 514; *continually, without interruption*, 601. cf. **extemplō**.

proximus, -a, -um, adj. (**prope**, *near*), *nearest, next*, 10.

pūbēs, -is, F. [PV-, *beget*], *nourished; youth, young men*, 105; *children*, 219; *soldiery, warriors, braves*, 429, 521, 614, 794.

puer, -erī, M. [PV-, *beget*], *one begotten; boy, lad*, 162, 379, 484, 575.

pūgna, -ae, F. [PVG-, *fix*], *stabbing* or *thrusting thing; battle, fight*, 40, 542, 611, etc.

pūgnō, 1 (**pūgna**) [PVG-, *fix*], *thrust; combat, give battle, fight*, 182, 553, 665.

pulcher, -chra, -chrum, adj., *handsome, fair, beautiful, glorious*, 107, 430, 477, etc.; **pulchrior**, 649; **pulcherrimus**, 55, 761.

pullulō, 1 (**pullus**, *young*) [PV-, *beget*], *bring forth young; sprout, shoot, swarm*, 329.

pulsus, -ūs, M. [PEL-, PVL-], *driving; trampling, beating, stamping, tread*, 722.

pulverulentus, -a, -um, adj. (**pulvis**) [PVL-, *scatter*], *full of dust; amid clouds of dust*, 625.

pulvis, -eris, M. (rarely F.) [PLV-, *scatter*], *thing driven about; dust*, 163.

purpura, -ae, F., *purple color; purple, purple robe*, 251.

pūrus, -a, -um, adj. [PV-, *cleanse*], *clean; pure, clear*, 489.

putō, 1 (**putus**, *clean*) [PV-, *cleanse*], *clear up, settle; suppose, believe, think, imagine*, 704.

Q

quā, adv. (abl. F. of **quī**), *on which side; where*, 100, 519, 801.

quadra, -ae, F. [Group QUATTUOR], *of four sides; square*, 115.

quadri-ficus, -a, -um, adj. (**quat-**

tuor) [Group QUATTUOR ; 2 FID-], *split into four parts; into four parts, in four*, 509.

quadru-pēs (-ripēs), -pedis, adj. (**quattuor, pēs**) [Group QUATTUOR; PED-], *having four feet; quadruped, fourfooted creature, animal*, 500.

quaerō, 3, -sīvī, -sītus [QVAES-], *seek; look for, seek*, 393, 424, 449, etc.; *obtain, gain, win, earn*, 423.

quālis, -e, pronom. adj., *how constituted;* relat., *of such a kind, such as*, 200.

quam, adv. (acc. F. of **quī**), *in what manner;* **tam . . . quam**, *as . . . as, as*, 788 ; w. ellipsis of **tam**, 718.

quam-vīs, adv. and conj. [VOL-, *wish*], *as you will;* as conj., *how much soever, however much, however, although*, 492.

quando-quidem, adv., *when indeed; since indeed, seeing that, since*, 547.

quantum, adv. (acc. N. of **quantus**), *how much, how far;* **tantum . . . quantum**, *so much . . . as*, 253.

quantus, -a, -um, pronom. adj., *how great*; *of what size, how great*, 222.

quā rē or **quā-rē**, adv., *by what thing; wherefore, therefore, then*, 130, 429.

quassō, 1, freq. (**quatiō**) [Group QUATIŌ], *keep shaking; shake violently, shake, toss*, 292.

quatiō, 3, —, quassus [Group QUATIO], *wield, shake*, 143.

quattuor (quāt-), num. adj., indecl. [Group QUATTUOR], *four*, 227.

-que, conj., enclitic, *and*, 3, 7, 12 etc.; **que . . . que**, *both . . . and*, 470.

quercus, -ūs, F., *tree with hard bark; oak-tree, oak, oak-log*, 509.

questus, -ūs, M. [QVES-, *sigh, lament*], *complaining; plaint, moan, cry*, 501.

quī, quae, quod, rel. pron., *who, which, what, that*, 19, 21, 56, etc.

quī, quae, quod, adj. interrog. pron., *who? which? what?* 131, 197, 223, etc. cf. **quis**.

quiēs, -ētis, F. [CI-, *lie*], *lying still; sleep, rest, repose*, 414, 598.

quiēscō, 3, -ēvī, -ētus (**quiēs**) [CI-, *lie*], *become still; subside, be composed, grow calm*, 6; **quiēvī**, *rest*, 298.

quīn, conj. (**quī, nē**), *by which not; nay*, 321 ; corroborative (w. **etiam**), *yes, indeed, nay even, then too, say rather*, 177, 299, 385, 750.

quīnī, -ae, -a, distrib. num. adj. (**quinque**), *five each, by fives; five*, 538.

quīnque, num. adj., indecl., *five*, 538, 629.

Quirīnālis, -e, adj., *of*, or *belonging to, Quirinus* or *Romulus; of Quirinus, Quirinal*, 187, 612.

Quiris, -ītis, M., *inhabitant of*

Cures, chief town of the ancient Sabines; Quirites, 710.

quis, quae, quid, interrog. pron., *who? which? what?* 37, 38, 197, etc. cf. **quī**. **Quis** asks the name, **quī** the nature or character.

quis, qua, quid, indef. pron., (w. **sī**), *anyone, anybody, anything, any*, 4, 225, 226, etc.; *whatever*, 4; *whoever*, 235.

quis-quam, —, quicquam or quidquam, indef. pron., *any;* as noun, *any man, any person, any one*, 692, 703.

quis-que, quaeque, quidque and (as adj.) quodque, indef. pron., *whoever it be; each, every*, 400, 507.

quō, adv. and conj. (dat. and abl. of **quī**), *in what place; where*, 477; of time, (sc. **diē** or **tempore**), *at which time, when*, 145; (= ut eō), *so that, that*, 348, 388.

quod, conj. (acc. N. of **quī**), *in respect of which; that, for, since, because*, 236, 779; *but*, 310.

quondam, adv. (**quom** = **cum**), *at some time; heretofore, formerly, once*, 217, 411; *at times, sometimes*, 378, 699.

quo-que, conj., *also, too* (placed after an emphatic word), 1.

R

rabidus, -a, -um, adj. [RAB-, *seize*], *raving; rabid, foaming*, 451; *maddened*, 493. cf. **furēns**.

rabiēs, —, -em, F. [RAB-, *seize*], *madness; passion, frenzy*, 479. cf. **furia**.

radius, -ī, M. [RAD-, *sprout*], *increased thing, rod; beam, ray*, 25, 142.

rādō, 3, -sī, -sus [RAD-], *scrape* or *scratch; coast along, skirt*, 10.

rāmus, -ī, M. [RAD-, *sprout*], *increasing* or *growing thing; branch, bough*, 67, 108, 135, etc.

rapidus, -a, -um, adj. [RAP-], *tearing away, seizing; rushing, whirling*, 31; *hurried, swift, rapid*, 156, 676.

rapiō, 3, -puī, -ptus [RAP-], *tear; tear away, snatch away*, 484; *seize, snatch up*, 340, 510, 520, 638; *hurry on*, 725; *tear off, strip*, 742.

raptum, -ī, N. (P. of **rapiō**) [RAP-], *seizing; spoil, booty, plunder*, 749. cf. **praeda**.

rastrum, -ī, N., pl. rastrī, -ōrum, M. [RAD-], *accomplisher of scraping; toothed hoe, rake, mattock*, 726.

ratis, -is, F. [RA-, *row*], *thing rowed, raft; boat, vessel, craft, bark*, 197, 291.

raucus, -a, -um, adj. [RV-, *noise*], *hoarse, harsh, harsh-voiced, discordant*, 615, 705.

recēns, -entis, adj., *lately arisen; new, fresh*, 748.

re-cidīvus, -a, -um, adj. [CAD-], *falling back; returning, rebuilt, that is to be*, 322.

re-cipiō, 3, -cēpī, -ceptus (**capiō**) [CAP-], *take back* or *again; take, rescue, snatch*, 244.

re-clūdō, 3, -dī, -sus (**claudō**) [CLAV-], *unclose; throw open, open*, 617. cf. **reserō**.

re-condō (-con-dō), 3, -didī, -ditus [2 DA-], *put up again; conceal, hide*, 774. cf. **abdō**.

re-coquō, 3, -cōxī, -coctus [COC-, *cook*], *boil again; melt over, forge anew*, 636.

re-currō, 3, -currī, — [2 CVR-], *run back; revolve*, 100.

re-curvus, -a, -um, adj. [1 CVR-], *bent back; curved inward, curved, winding*, 513.

re-cūsō, 1, (**causa**) [1 CAV-], *make objection against, reject; resist, rage against*, 16.

red-dō, 3, -didī, -ditus [1 DA-], *give again; utter in response, make in answer, utter*, 95.

red-eō, -īre, -iī, -itus [1 I-], *go back* or *again; come back, return*, 285, 538.

re-ferō, -ferre, rettulī, relātus [1 FER-], *bear* or *carry back; carry back, take back, report*, 267; *report, regard, assert, claim*, 49; *respond, reply, make answer*, 436; w. reflex. pron., *return*, 286, 700.

re-fugiō, 3, -fūgī, — [FVG-], *flee back; take refuge, flee for shelter, flee*, 500; *shun, shrink from*, 618.

re-fundō, 3, -fūdī, -fūsus [2 FV-], *pour back* or *again; wash back, fling back, sweep away*, 590; *flow back, encircle*, 225.

rēgālis, -e, adj. (**rēx**) [REG-], *of a king; royal, queenly*, 75.

rēgia, -ae, F. (**rēgius**) [REG-], *royal house; royal residence, palace*, 171, 210.

rēgīna, -ae, F. (**rēx**) [REG-], *she who rules; sovereign, queen*, 405, 573, 620.

regiō, -ōnis, F. [REG-], *directing; direction*, 215.

rēgius, -a, -um, adj. (**rex**) [REG-], *of* or *belonging to a king; royal*, 485, 668, 814; *royal, queenly*, 438; w. **cōniunx**, *queen*, 56.

rēgnātor, -ōris, M. (**rēgnō**, *be king*) [REG-], *one who rules; king, sovereign, ruler*, 558.

rēgnum, -ī, N. [REG-], *that which rules; power, rule, sway*, 256; *throne*, 313, 424; *kingdom, realm*, 217, 231, 578, 735.

regō, 3, rēxī, rēctus [REG-], *guide; control, direct*, 560; *rule, govern, hold sway*, 46, 101.

re-lēgō, 1 [LEG-, *lie*], *send away; remove, banish, commit*, 775.

re-ligiō, -ōnis, F. [LIG-, *tie*], *thing that binds; regard, reverence, veneration, awe*, 172, 608.

re-ligō, 1 [LIG-, *tie*], *bind back; bind fast, secure, fasten, moor*, 106.

re-linquō, 3, -līquī, -lictus [LIQV-], *leave behind, leave*, 7, 123, 361; *give up, let go*, 600.

re-**liquiae**, -ārum, F. [LIQV-], *that which is left, remains, relics*, 244.

re-mordeō, 2, —, -orsus [MORD-, *bite*], *bite again; vex, disturb, stir, move*, 402.

reor, 2, ratus, *reckon; judge, think, believe, hold*, 273, 370, 437.

re-pellō, 3, reppulī (repulī), repulsus [PEL-], *drive back; thrust back, push back, drive back*, 450.

repentē, adv. (**repēns**, *sudden*), *suddenly, of a sudden*, 27, 399.

re-periō, 4, repperī (reperī), repertus [2 PAR-, *breed*], *produce again; meet with, obtain, get, find*, 507.

re-pertor, -ōris, M. (**reperiō**), *he who finds; discoverer, inventor*, 772.

re-petō, 3, -īvī, -ītus [PET-, *fly*], *seek back* or *again; bring again to mind, recollect, recall, remember*, 123, 241; *trace back, trace*, 371.

re-pleō, 2, -ēvī, -ētus [PLE-], *fill again; fill full, fill*, 502.

re-pōnō, 3, -posuī, -positus [Group PŌNŌ], *put* or *set back; set back, restore, replace, place again*, 134.

re-portō, 1 [PAR-], *bear back* or *again; bear, bring news, report*, 167, 285, 574. cf. **referō**.

re-poscō, 3, —, — [PREC-], *demand back; get again, claim, wrest back*, 606.

re-quīrō, 3, -sīvī, -sītus (**quaerō**) [QVAES-], *seek again; look after, search for*, 460; *demand*, 625. cf. **petō**; **poscō**.

rēs, reī, F., *that thought* or *spoken of; thing, circumstance, matter, affair*, 37, 592; *event*, 44, 315; *government, power*, 600; **māxima rērum**, *mistress of the world*, 602.

re-serō, 1 [SER-], *put bolt back; unlock, unclose, open*, 613. cf. **reclūdō**.

(**re-ses**), -idis, adj. [SED-], *that remains sitting; slothful, idle, inactive*, 693.

re-sideō, 2, -sēdī, — (**sedeō**) [SED-], *sit back; grow still, grow calm*, 27. cf. **quiēscō**.

re-sīstō, 3, -stitī, — [STA-], *stand back* or *again; stand still, remain, withstand*, 586.

re-sonō, 1, -āvī, — [SON-], *sound again; cause to resound*, 12.

re-spergō, 3, -sī, -sus (**spargō**, *sprinkle*) [SPARC-, *sprinkle*], *sprinkle over; besprinkle, sprikle*, 547.

re-spiciō, 3, -spēxī, -spectus [SPEC-], *look back; look, behold, turn the eyes, give attention*, 454.

re-spōnsum, -ī, N. (P. of **respondeō**), *that answered; answer, response*, 86, 92, 102.

re-stō, 1, -stitī, — [STA-], *stay behind; remain for, await, be in*

store (*for*), *be destined* (*for*), 271. cf. **maneō**.

re-tractō (**-trectō**), 1 (**trahō**) [TRAG-], *draw again; handle again, take anew, grasp once more*, 694.

re-vocō, 1 [VOC-], *call back; recall*, 40; *call back, raise from the dead*, 769.

rēx, rēgis, M. [REG-], *ruler; ruler, king, monarch*, 37, 42, 45, etc.

Rhea, -ae, F. [Grk.], *Rhea, a priestess*, 659.

rigō, 1, *wet; wet, water*, 738.

rīmor, 1 (**rīma** for **ricma**, *cleft*) [RIC-, *tear, crack*], *make a cleft; search, hunt, grope about*, 508.

rīpa, -ae, F. [RIC-, *tear, crack*], *bank, shore, margin* (*of a river*), 33, 106, 201, 495. cf. **lītus**.

rīte, adv. (**rītus**), *according to religious usage; with proper ceremonies, duly*, 5, 93.

rītus, -ūs, M., *form and manner of religious observances; habit, custom, usage, way*, 741. cf. **mōs**.

rīvus, -ī, M. [RI-, *flow*], *small stream; brook, stream*, 683.

rōbur, -oris, N., *strong thing; strength, endurance*, 610.

rogō, 1, *ask; ask, beg, solicit, request*, 229.

Rōma, -ae, F., *Rome*, 603, 709.

rōscidus, -a, -um, adj. (**rōs**, *dew*), *dew-falling; wet with dew, dewy, bedewed*, 683.

roseus, -a, -um, adj. (**rosa**, *rose*), *of roses, rose-; rose-colored, rosy, ruddy*, 26.

Rōseus, -a, -um, adj., *of*, or *belonging to, Rosea, an old Sabine town; Rosean*, 712.

rōstrum, -ī, N. (**rōdō**, *gnaw*) [RAD-], *accomplisher of scraping; ship's beak, prow*, 186.

rubēscō, 3, -buī, — (**rubeō**, *be red*) [RVB-, *red*], *grow red, redden*, 25.

rudō, 3, —, — [RV-, *noise*], *bellow, roar*, 16.

Rufrae, -ārum, F., *Rufrae, a town of Campania*, 739.

rūga, -ae, F., *wearing away; furrow, wrinkle*, 417.

rūmor, -ōris, M. [RV-, *sound*], *sounding; saying, report, rumor*, 144, 549. cf. **fāma**.

rumpō, 3, rūpī, ruptus [RVP-], *break; break, cut short, interrupt*, 458; *break forth, burst up*, 569; *burst through, break open, force*, 622.

ruō, 3, -uī, -ūtus [RV-], *fall; rush, hurry, hasten*, 573, 782.

rūpēs, -is, F. [RVP-], *broken* or *breaking thing; rock, cliff*, 586, 587, 713.

rūrsus or **rūrsum**, adv. (for **revorsus**, P. of **revertō**) [VERT-], *turned back; back again, again*, 491, 767.

rūs, rūris, N., *country, lands, fields*, 712. opp. **urbs**.

Rutulus, -a, -um, adj., *of*, or *belonging to, the Rutuli, an ancient people of Latium; Rutulian*, 318, 409, 798; as noun, M., *Rutulian*, 472, 475, 795.

S

Sabellus, -a, -um, adj., *of*, or *belonging to, the Sabelli; Sabellian, Sabine*, 665.

Sabīnī, -ōrum, M., *those belonging to Sabus; Sabines, an ancient Italian people*, 706, 709.

Sabīnus, -ī, M., *Sabinus*, 178.

sacer, -cra, -crum, adj. [SAC-], *dedicated to a divinity; consecrated, sacred*, 60, 83, 175.

sacer-dōs, -ōtis, M. and F. [SAC-; I DA-], *one given to sacred things; priest*, 86, 750; *priestess*, 419, 659.

Sācrānus, -a, -um, adj., *of*, or *belonging to, the Sacrani, an old people of Latium*, 796.

sacri-legus, -a, -um, adj. (**sacer**) [SAC-; LEG-], *that steals sacred things; sacrilegious, profane, impious*, 595.

sacrō, 1 (**sacer**) [SAC-], *make sacred; consecrate, dedicate, devote*, 62, 778.

saepiō, 4, -psī, -ptus (**saepēs**, *hedge*), *surround with a hedge; seclude, shut up*, 600.

saeta (**sēta**), -ae, F., *thick, stiff hair; mane*, 667, 790.

saeti-ger, -gera, -gerum, adj. (**saeta**) [GES-], *bristle-bearing; bristly*, 17.

sāeviō, 4, -īī, -ītus (**saevus**), *be fierce* or *furious; rage, rave*, 18, 461.

saevus, -a, -um, adj., *raging; fierce, savage, cruel, relentless*, 19, 222, 287, etc.; *deadly, baleful*, 84, 511; *stormy*, 719. opp. **mītis**.

sagitta, -ae, F. [SAG-, *fasten*], *that which fastens; arrow, shaft*, 531.

salīgnus, -a, -um, adj. (**salix**, *willow*) [SAL-, *flow*], *of the willow-tree; of willow, of osiers, wicker*, 632.

saltus, -ūs, M. *forest-pastures; woodland pastures, woodland, glade*, 797.

salvē, imperative of **salveō**.

(salveō), 2, —, — (**salvus**, *in good health*) [SAL-, *save*], *be in good health*; imper. in formulas of greeting, *welcome, hail, all hail*, 120, 121.

Samos (-us), -ī, F. [Grk.], *Samos, an island off the coast of Asia Minor*, 208.

Samo-thracia, -ae, F. (**Samos**), *Samothrace, an island off the coast of Thrace*, 208.

sānctus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **sanciō**, *make sacred*) [SAC-], *made sacred; inviolable, solemn, sacred, plighted*, 365.

sanguineus, -a, -um, adj. (**sanguis**) [Group SANGUIS], *of*, or *pertaining to, blood; blood-red, blood-shot*, 399.

sanguis, -inis, M. [Group SANGUIS], *blood*, 318, 423, 534, etc.;

blood (*commingling of*), *issue*, 271; *bloodshed*, 541; *stock, descent, race*, 49, 98, 706.

Sarnus, -ī, M., *Sarnus, a river of Campania*, 738.

Sarrastēs, -um, M., *people of Campania*, 738.

Satīculus, -ī, M., *man of Saticula, in Campania; Saticulan*, 729.

satis, adj., indecl. [SA-, *sate*], only nom. and acc., *adequate, enough, sufficient*, 470; as adv., *sufficiently, enough*, 311, 406.

Satura, -ae, F., *Satura, a marshy lake in Latium*, 801.

Sāturnia, -ae, F. (**Sāturnus**) [SA-], sc. **fīlia**, *daughter of Saturn, Juno*, 428, 560, 572, 622.

Sāturnus, -ī, M. [SA-], *sower; Saturnus, most ancient king of Latium*, 49, 180, 203.

saucius, -a, -um, adj., *hurt, wounded*, 500.

saxum, -ī, N., *large, rough stone; stone, rock, cliff, crag*, 567, 590, 684.

scelerātus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **scelerō**, *pollute*) [SCEL-, *limp, trip*], *polluted; impious, wicked, accursed*, 461. cf. **sacrilegus**.

scelus, -eris, N. [SCEL-, *limp, trip*], *evil deed; heinous art, crime, deed*, 307.

scēptrum, -ī, N. [Grk.], *royal staff; sceptre*, 247, 252, 422; pl., *sceptre, authority, kingdom, dominion*, 173, 369.

scindō, 3 (scidī, late), scissus [SCID-, *split*], *cut asunder; separate, split, cleave*, 510.

scopulus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *projecting point of rock; rock, cliff, crag, peak*, 589. cf. **saxum**.

scūtum, -ī, N. [SCV-, *cover*], *covering; shield, buckler*, 722, 796.

Scylla, -ae, F. [Grk], *Scylla, a rock between Italy and Sicily, opposite to Charybdis*, 302.

Sēbēthis, -idis, adj., *of* or *belonging to, Sebethus, a small stream in Campania; of Sebethus, Sebethian*, 734.

secō, 1, -uī, -ctus [SEC-, *cut*], *cut; cut apart, separate, divide*, 717.

sē-crētus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **sēcernō**, *put apart*) [CER-, CRE-], *separated; concealed, secret, private, own*, 774.

secundō, 1 (**secundus**) [SEC-], *make favorable; favor, attend with favor, direct favorably*, 259.

secundus, -a, -um, adj. (**sequor**) [SEC-], *following; favorable, propitious*, 23; **fluviō secundō**, *down a stream*, 494.

secūris, -is, F. [SEC-, *cut*], *cutting thing; axe, battle-axe*, 184, 510, 627.

sē-cūrus, -a, -um, adj. (**cūra**) [I CAV-], *apart from care; untroubled by, unconcerned about, secure, safe from*, 304.

sed, conj. (old abl. of **suī**), *apart from; but, yet*, 58, 80, 104, etc.

sedeō, 2, sēdī, sessum [SED-], *sit, be seated*, 187, 193; *be settled,*

be established, be fixed, 368, 611; *rest at anchor, anchor*, 201.

sedēs, -is, F. [SED-], *that on which one sits; seat, throne*, 193, 209; *seat, resting-place*, 3, 229; *house, home, dwelling*, 158, 324, 454, 562; *house, family, race*, 52; *land, spot, place*, 175, 255; *haunt*, 775. cf. **domus**.

sēges, -etis, F. *corn-field*, 521, 808.

sēgnĭor, -ius, adj., comp. of **sēgnis**, *clinging; lingering, tardy, slow*, 383.

sēmen, -inis, N. [SA-], *sown thing; seed*, 281.

semper, adv. [SEM-, *like*], *ever; always, at all times, ever*, 748.

senectūs, -ūtis, F. (**senex**) [SEN-], *being old; old age, age*, 440, 452.

senex, senis, M. [SEN-], *old; old, aged*, 206; *hoary*, 180.

senior, -ōris, adj., comp. of **senex** [SEN-], *older; old, aged, advanced in years*, 46, 535, 736.

sēnsus, -ūs, M. [SENT-], *feeling; senses*, 355.

sententia, -ae, F. [SENT-], *thinking; opinion, judgment, purpose, will*, 611.

sentiō, 4, sēnsī, sēnsus [SENT-], *discern by the senses; feel, learn, learn wisdom*, 434.

sequor, 3, secūtus (-quūtus) [SEC-], *come after, succeed, follow*, 212, 300, 606, etc.; *repeat, take up*, 614.

serō, 3, sēvī, satus [SA-], *sow; plant, sow*, 339; pf. p. **satus**, -a, -um, *begotten, born, sprung*, hence, as noun, M. and F., *son, daughter*, 152, 331, 656. cf. **nātus, fīlius**.

serpēns, -entis, F. or (Poet.) M. (P. of **serpō**) [SERP-, *creep, glide*], *crawling thing; serpent, snake*, 375, 658.

serta, -ōrum, N., and **sertae**, -ārum, F. (P. of **serō**, *bind*) [SER-], *plaited thing; garland, wreath, festoon*, 488.

sērus, -a, -um, adj., *late, too late*, 16, 492, 597.

servō, 1 [SAL-, *save*], *make safe; watch over, brood over, watch*, 3; *keep, maintain, preserve*, 52, 60; *have, hold, bear*, 179.

sētius (sēcius), adv., comp. (for **sectius**), *less, in a less degree*; **haud sētius**, *none the less*, 781.

seu, see **sīve**.

Sevērus, -ī, M., *Severus, a mountain in the Sabine territory*, 713.

sī, conj., *if*, 4, 225, 226, etc.

sibilō, 1, —, — [SIB-, *hiss*], *hiss*, 447.

sīc, adv., *in this manner; thus, in this way, so*, 110, 135, 212, etc.

Sicānī, -ōrum, M. [Grk.], *Sicanians, an ancient Italian tribe*, 795.

Siculus, -a, -um, adj., *of*, or *belonging to, Sicily; Sicilian*, 289.

Sidicīnus, -a, -um, adj., *of*, or *belonging to, the Sidicini, a people of Campania; Sidicinian*, 727.

sīdus, -eris, N., *group of stars; constellation, star,* 215, 767.

Sīgēus, -a, -um, adj., *of,* or *belonging to, Sigeum; of Sigeum, Sigean,* 294.

sīgnō, 1 (**sīgnum**) [Group SĪGNUM], *set a mark upon; mark, commemorate,* 4.

sīgnum, -ī, N. [Group SĪGNUM], *mark; sign, signal,* 513, 519, 637; *standard, ensign,* 606, 628; *sign in the heavens, constellation, star,* 138. cf. **sīdus.**

silēns, -entis, adj. (P. of **sileō,** *be still*), *still; still, quiet, calm, tranquil, silent,* 87, 102.

silva, -ae, F. [SER-, *bright*], *gleaming thing; wood, forest, grove,* 172, 385, 404, etc. cf. **lūcus, nemus.**

Silvia, -ae, F. *Silvia, daughter of Tyrrhus, shepherd of King Latinus,* 487, 503.

similis, -e, adj. [SIM-], *of a common* or *corresponding nature; resembling, similar, like,* 502.

simul, adv. [SIM-], *at the same time; at once, together, simultaneously,* 340, 393.

simulācrum, -ī, N. (**simulō**) [SIM-], *that which is made like; image, form, shade, phantom,* 89.

simulō, 1 (**similis**) [SIM-], *make like; assume appearance of, counterfeit, pretend, feign,* 385.

si-ne, prep. w. abl., *without; without,* 377.

sinister, -tra, -trum, adj., *on the left; left,* 689. cf. **dexter.**

sinō, 3, sīvī, situs, *set* or *let down; let, suffer, grant, allow, permit,* 270.

sinus, -ūs, M., *bent surface, fold; bosom,* 347.

situs, -ūs, M., *being laid; idleness, inactivity, sloth,* 440, 452.

sī-ve or **seu,** conj., *or if;* **sīve . . . seu,** *be it that . . . or that, whether . . . or,* 199, 235, 604, 605. cf. **vel sī.**

socer, -erī, M., *father-in-law,* 317.

sociō, 1 (**socius**) [SEC-], *join together; associate, join, unite,* 96.

socius, -ī, M. [SEC-], *one who shares; companion, comrade,* 35; *friend, ally,* 264.

Sol, sōlis, M. [SER-, *bright*], *sun; Sun, Sun-god,* 11, 100, 218, 227; *sun,* 130, 527, 720.

soleō, 2, —, solitus [SOL-], *sit down to a thing; use, be wont, be accustomed,* 176, 741, 754.

solitus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **soleō**) [SOL-], *which usually happens; accustomed, common, usual, wonted,* 357.

solium, -ī, N. [SOL-], *sitting; chair of state, throne,* 169, 210.

solli-citus, -a, -um, adj. [SAL-, *save;* CI-], *wholly moved; violently disturbed, agitated, wholly roused,* 81.

solum, -ī, N., *that on which anything is placed, foundation; seat, throne.* 250; *plate, trencher,* 111

sōlus, -a, -um, gen. -īus, adj. [SAL-,

save], *alone; alone, only, sole*, 52, 389, 776.

solvō, 3, solvī, solūtus (for **sēluō**) [LV-], *loose, loosen*, 403; *complete, fulfil, pay*, 5.

somni-fer, -era, -erum, adj. (**somnus**) [SOP-, *sleep*; I FER-], *sleep-bearing; that brings slumber, sleep-bringing*, 758.

somnus, -ī, M. (for **sopnus**) [SOP-, *sleep*], *sleep, slumber*, 88, 458, 754.

sonitus, -ūs, M. [SON-], *noise; sound, whir, whizz*, 499, 567; *blare*, 628.

sonō, 1, -uī, -itus [SON-], *sound; sound, resound, ring, re-echo, echo*, 84, 637, 686, etc.

sonor, -ōris, M. (**sonō**) [SON-], *sounding; noise, sound, crackling*, 462.

Sōracte, -is, N., *Soracte, a high mountain in Etruria*, 696.

soror, -ōris, F., *sister*, 327, 454, 487, 503.

sors, -tis, F. [SER-], *anything used to determine chances; prophecy, oracle*, 254, 269.

spargō, 3, -sī, -sus [SPARC-, *sprinkle*], *strew; throw about, fling, scatter*, 77, 687; *scatter, strew, besprinkle, sprinkle*, 191, 551, 754.

spatium, -ī, N. [SPA-, *stretch*], *space; pass, course*, (**curvātum**) *circle*, 381.

specula, -ae, F. [SPEC-], *thing* or *place from which one looks out; watching-place, lookout*, 511.

speculor, 1 (**specula**) [SPEC-], *see from a watch-tower; view, examine, explore*, 477.

specus, -ūs, M. or N. [SPEC-], *natural cave; cave, cavern*, 568.

spernō, 3, sprēvī, sprētus [SPAR-, *scatter*], *scatter; despise, contemn, reject, scorn*, 261.

spērō, 1 (**spēs**), *hope; hope, expect, look for, hope for*, 126.

spīculum, -ī, N., dim. (**spīcum**, *spike*) [SPI-, *extend, point*], *little point; dart, javelin*, 165, 186, 497, etc.

spīrāculum, -ī, N. (**spīrō**) [Group SPĪRŌ], *that which serves for breathing; breathing-hole, vent*, 568.

spīrō, 1 [Group SPĪRŌ], *breathe; breathe forth, exhale*, 281, 510, 753.

splendeō, 2, —, —, *be bright; shine, glisten, gleam*, 9.

spoliō, 1 (**spolium**, *skin*) [SCAL-, *strip*], *strip; rob, despoil, deprive*, 599.

(**spōns**, spontis), F., *pledging*; only abl. sing., *of one's own accord; freely, willingly, voluntarily*, 204.

spūma, -ae, F. (**spuō**, *spit*) [SPV-, *spit*], *that which is spit; bubbles, froth, foam*, 465.

spūmeus, -a, -um, adj. (**spūma**) [SPV-, *spit*], *of*, or *belonging to, foam; foaming, frothy*, 589.

stabulum, -ī, N. [STA-], *standing-place; stall, enclosure, fold*, 501, 512.

stāgnum, -ī, N. [STA-], *standing water; pool, basin, waters*, 150.

statuō, 3, -uī, -ūtus (**status**) [STA-], *make stand; set up, set on*, 147.

status, -ūs, M. [STA-], *standing, position; state of affairs, condition*, 38.

stellāns, -antis, adj. (**stella**, *star*, for **sterla**) [STER-, *spread*], *overspread; starred, starry*, 210.

sternō, 3, strāvī, strātus [STER-, *spread*], *spread abroad; spread, spread out*, 88, 94; *overthrow, lay low, mow down*, 426, 533, 692.

stimulus, -ī, M. (for **stigmulus**) [STIG-, *stick*], *pricking thing; prick, goad*, 405.

stīpes, -itis, M. [STIP-], *log, stock; stake, club*, 507, 524.

stirps, -pis, F. or M., *trunk (of plants)*; *stock, race, family*, 99, 293, 579. cf. **gēns**, **domus**, **sanguis**.

stō, 1, stetī, status [STA-], *stand*, 275, 374; *stand, stop, stay, pause*, 291; *stand, be established*, 553.

strīdō, 3, —, —, *make a harsh* or *shrill sound; grate, creak*, 613; *whistle, hiss, whizz*, 531, 561.

strīdor, -ōris, M. (**strīdō**), *harsh, shrill* or *grating sound; humming, buzzing*, 65.

stringō, 3, -inxī, -ictus [STRAG-, *spread*], *draw tight; draw, unsheathe, bare*, 526.

stupe-faciō, 3, -fēcī, -factus (**stupeō**, **faciō**) [STIP-; FAC-], *make senseless; make dumb with amazement, overwhelm, strike with awe*, 119.

stupeō, 2, -uī, — [STIP-], *be struck senseless; be amazed, be stupefied, gaze in wonder*, 381.

Stygius, -a, -um, adj. [Grk.], *of*, or *belonging to, the Styx; of the lower world, Stygian*, 476, 773.

sub, prep. w. acc. and abl., *under; under, beneath*, 9, 100, 108, 378; *under, in, at*, 16, 43, 87, etc.; *as*, 179; *to, into*, 660, 768; *upon*, 527; *at the foot of*, 563.

sub-dō, 3, -didī, -ditus [2 DA-], *put under; plunge into, bury*, 347.

sub-eō, -īre, -iī, -itus [I-], *go beneath; draw near, approach*, 22, 161; *enter*, 668. cf. **adveniō**.

sūber, -eris, N., *cork-oak, cork-tree*, 742.

sub-iciō, 3, -iēcī, -iectus (**iaciō**, *throw*) [IAC-], *throw under; place under, place beneath*, 110. cf. **suggerō**.

sub-igō, 3, -ēgī, -āctus (**agō**) [1 AG-], *drive up; drive, impel, force, constrain*, 214; *press, press down*, 627.

sub-itō, adv. (**subitus**) [I-], *coming on suddenly; suddenly, of a sudden*, 144; *at once, without delay*, 694.

sub-itus, -a, -um, adj. [I-], *that has come on unexpectedly; sudden*, 67, 95, 446, 479.

sub-lābor, 3, -lapsus [LAB-], *slide*

under; sink into, penetrate, 354.

sub-līmis, -e, adj., *uplifted; high, lofty,* 170; *aloft, mounted,* 285. cf. **altus, arduus.**

sub-moveō (summ-), 2, -mōvī, -mōtus [MOV-], *move from beneath; keep away, banish, cut off,* 226.

suc-cēdō, 3, -cessī, -cessus [CAD-], *go below* or *under; approach, reach, enter,* 36, 214, 501. cf. **adveniō, subeō.**

suc-cendō, 3, -dī, -cēnsus [CAND-], *kindle beneath; kindle, enflame, fire,* 496.

suc-cingō (subc-), 3, -nxī, -nctus [Group CINGŌ], *gird below; gird about, gird,* 188.

sudis, -is, F., *stroke,* 524.

sūdor, -ōris, M. [SVD-, *sweat*], *sweat, perspiration,* 459.

sug-gerō, 3, -gessī, -gestus [GES-], *bring under; place under, lay beneath, apply below,* 463.

suī (gen.), reflex. pron., *himself, herself, itself,* 193, 204, 238; reciprocally, *one another, each other,* 472.

sulfureus (-ɒhureus), -a, -um, adj. (**sulfur**), *of,* or *belonging to, sulphur; sulphurous, sulphureous,* 517.

sum, esse, fuī, futūrus [ES-], *be,* 4, 38, 51, etc.; *be, be situated, stand,* 171, 174, 650; **fuit,** *was* (i. e., *is no more*), 413, 532, 537.

summus, -a, -um, adj., superl. of **superus** (for **supimus**) [Group SUPER] *highest, loftiest,* 64, 70, 512, 558; *top of, highest part of,* 171, 808.

sūmō, 3, sūmpsī, sūmptus (for **subimō**) [EM-], *take up; take up, assume, take,* 390.

super, adv. and prep. w. acc. and abl. [Group SUPER], *above;* as adv., *in addition, besides, over all, to crown all,* 462, 559, 803; as prep. w. acc., *above, in,* 557, 751; w. abl., *over, on, about,* 344, 358.

superbus, -a, -um, adj. [Group SUPER], *above (others); haughty, disdainful, proud,* 12, 544, 630.

superus, -a, -um, adj. [Group SUPER], *high; upper, of the upper world,* 768; as noun, M., **superī, -ōrum,** *gods above, gods,* 312; as noun, N., **supera ardua,** *upper world, world above,* 562.

sup-plicium (subpl-), -ī, N. (**supplex,** *suppliant*) [PLEC-], *kneeling down; punishment, penalty, vengeance,* 597.

sup-pōnō (subp-), 3, -posuī, -positus [Group PONŌ], *place under; secretly introduce, substitute,* 283.

suprā, adv. [Group SUPER], *on the upper side; above,* 32; *over, down upon,* 381; **suprā est,** *overtops, towers above,* 784.

suprēmus, -a, -um, adj. (superl. of **superus**) [Group SUPER], *that is above; final, last* (*strait*), 128; *most high, exalted,* 220.

surgō, 3, surrēxi and subrēxī, —

(for **subrigō**) [REG-], *lift* or *raise up; mount up, ascend, arise, rise*, 771.

sūs, suis, M. and F., *swine, hog; boar*, 17.

sus-pēnsus, -a, -um, adj. (P. o. **suspendō**) [PAND-], *hung beneath; poised on*, i. e., *skimming lightly*, 810

sus-tinēo, 2, -uī, -tentus (**teneō**) [TEN-], *hold up; hold upright, raise, hold aloft*, 398; *bear, wield*, 786.

suus, -a, -um, poss. pron. (**suī**), *of*, or *belonging to, one's self; his own, his, their*, etc., 103, 204, 240, 260; as noun, M., *one's own, friends, people*, 317, 321.

Syrtis, -is, F. [Grk.], *sandbank; Syrtis, a sandbank off the northern coast of Africa*, 302.

T

tacitus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **taceō**, *be silent*) [TAC-, *silent*], *passed in silence; quiet, silent*, 343, 505.

tāctus, (-ūs), M. [TAG-], *touching; handling, touch, contact*, 618.

taeda, -ae, F., *resinous species of pine-tree; pine-brand, pine-torch*, 71, 457; *marriage-torch*, 322, 388.

taenia, -ae, F. [Grk.], *band; ribbon, festoon*, 352.

talis, -e, adj., *such, of such a kind*, 21, 192, 249, etc.; *these, the following*, 122, 330.

tam, adv. [TA-], *in such a degree; as much, so much, so*, 329, 787.

tandem, adv. (**tam**) [TA-], *just so far; at last, at length, finally*, 259, 297, 434.

tangō, 3, tetigī, tāctus [TAG-], *touch; take, touch*, 266.

tantum, adv. (acc. N. of **tantus**) [TA-], *so much, so greatly; to such a degree, so*, 252; *alone, only*, 319; correl. w. **quantum**, 253.

tantus, -a, -um, adj. [TA-], *of such a size* or *measure; so large, so great*, 52, 232, 263, etc.; *so hideous*, 448.

(**tapēs**, -ētis, M. or **tapētum**, -ī, N.), *heavy cloth with inwrought figures; tapestry, hangings, housings*, 277.

Tartareus, -a, -um, adj., *of Tartarus; of the lower regions, Tartarean*, 328; *hellish, fiendish*, 514. cf. **Stygius**.

tectum, -ī, N. [TEG-], *covering thing; roof*, 512; *shelter, fold*, 500; *abode, home, dwelling, palace*, 12, 59, 77, etc.; *hall*, 193.

tēgmen, tēgmina, see **tegumen**.

tegō, 3, tēxī, tēctus [TEG-], *cover; cover, cover over*, 279, 690; *cover, protect, shield*, 426, 732.

tegumen (**tegi-** or **teg-**), -inis (in oblique cases, **tēgmin-**), N.

[TEG-], *means of covering; covering, cover*, 632, 689, 742; *skin, hide*, 666.

tēla, -ae, F., *web; web, warp*, 14.

Tēleboae, -ārum, M. [Grk.], *they who shout afar; Teleboans, an Acarnanian people*, 735.

tellūs, -ūris, F. [TOL-, *raise*], *raised earth; land, region, country*, 85, 120, 225, 722; *Earth*, 137. cf. **terra**.

Telōn, -ōnis, M., *Telon, father of Oebalus*, 734.

tēlum, -ī, N., *shaft; missile, weapon, dart*, 508, 520, 630, etc.

temnō, 3, —, —, *cut off; despise, disdain, scorn*, 236.

tempestās, -ātis, F. (**tempus**), *portion of time; weather, storm, tempest*, 199, 223.

templum, -ī, N. [TEM-, *cut*], *portion cut off; sacred enclosure, sanctuary, temple*, 174, 192, 419, etc.

tempus, -oris, N. [TEM-, *cut*], *section, division; portion of time, time, moment*, 511; *condition of affairs, condition*, 37; pl., *head, temples, brow*, 135.

tendō, 3, tetendī, tentus or tēnsus [TEN-], *stretch; direct, pursue, wend*, 7; *stretch, bend*, 164; *march*, 605.

tenebrae, -ārum, F., *darkness, gloom*, 325. cf. **umbra**.

teneō, 2, -uī, — [TEN-], *hold; occupy, maintain, hold, keep*, 204, 250, 287, etc.

tener, -era, -erum, adj. [TEN-], *extended; tender, young*, 809.

tenuis, -e, adj. [TEN-], *stretched out, slender; slender, slight, frail*, 534; *fine, delicate*, 14; *faint*, 646.

ter, num. adj. [Group TER], *three times, thrice*, 141, 275.

teres, -etis, adj., *rubbed off; tapering*, 665; *polished, smooth*, 730.

tergeō, 2, -sī, -sus, *rub off; cleanse, polish, brighten up*, 626.

tergum, -ī, N., *back; body, form*, 20, 94. cf. **faciēs, fōrma**.

terra, -ae, F. (for **tersa**) [TERS-, *parch*], *dry thing; earth, land*, 10, 35, 148, etc.; *land, realm*, 239, 369, 644. cf. **tellūs**.

terribilis, -e, adj. [TER-], *to be feared; terrible, dreadful, awful*, 667.

terror, -ōris, M. [TER-], *frightening; great fear, dread, alarm, terror*, 58, 578; *panic*, 552.

tessera, -ae, F. [Grk.], *four; square tablet bearing a watchword; watchword, countersign*, 637.

testor, 1 (**testis**, *witness*), *cause to be a witness; call to witness, appeal to*, 593.

Tetrica, -ae, F., *forbidding rock; Tetrica, a Sabine mountain*, 713.

Teucrī, -ōrum, M., *descendants of Teucer, Trojans*, 155, 193, 276, etc.

Teutonicus, -a, -um, adj., *of*, or *belonging to, the Teutons; Teutonic, Teuton*, 741.

thalamus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *inner room, bridal room; marriage, wedlock*, 97, 388; *nuptial rites*, 253. cf. **cōniugium, cōnubium.**

thiasus (thy-), -ī, M. [Grk.], *dance in honor of Bacchus; Bacchic dance*, 581.

thōrāx, -ācis, M. [Grk.], *breast; defence of the breast, breast-plate, corselet, cuirass*, 633.

Thrēīcius, -a, -um, adj., *of*, or *belonging to, Thrace; Thracian*, 208.

Thybris, -is or -idis, M., *river Tiber*, 151, 242, 303, 436.

thyrsus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *stalk; Thysus, the Bacchic staff, twined with ivy and vines*, 390.

tiārās, -ae, M. (or **tiāra**, -ae, F.) [Grk.], *tiara, an oriental head-dress; diadem*, 247.

Tiberīnus, -ī, M., *river Tiber*, 30, 797. **cf. Tiberis.**

Tiberis, -is, M., *river Tiber*, 715. cf. **Thybris**, 151, etc.

Tībur, -uris, N., *Tibur, an old town of Latium* (*modern Tivoli*), 630.

Tīburs, -rtis, adj., *of*, or *belonging to, Tibur; of Tibur, Tiburtian*, 670.

Tīburtus, -ī, M., *Tiburtus, founder of Tibur*, 671.

tingō (-uō), 3, tinxī, tīnctus [TING-], *wet; moisten, wet, dip*, 811.

Tīrynthius, -a, -um, adj., *of*, or *belonging to, Tiryns, a town of Argolis*, 662.

tollō, 3, sustulī, sublātus [TOL-, *raise*], *lift; lift up, raise*, (pass.) *rise*, 408, 529, 789.

tōnsa, -ae, F., *stripped thing, pole; oar*, 28. cf. **rēmus.**

torqueō, 2, torsī, tortus [TARC-], *turn, twist; roll about, roll*, 399, 448; *whirl, make fly*, 378; *throw about, wrap about*, 666; *hurl*, 741.

torrēns, -entis, adj. (P. of **torreō**) [TERS-], *burning;* as noun, M., *torrent*, 567.

torreō, 2, -ruī, tostus [TERS-], *dry up; burn, scorch, dry, parch*, 720.

torris, -is, M. (for **torsis**) [TERS-], *burning thing; brand, fire-brand, stake*, 506. cf. **fax.**

tortilis, -e, adj. [TARC-], *twisted, coiled;* **aurum tortile**, *golden chain*, 351.

tortus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **torqueō**) [TARC-], *twisted; whirling, winding, tortuous*, 567.

torus, -ī, M., *spread thing; couch, bed*, 460.

torvus, -a, -um, adj., *staring; wild, fierce, hideous*, 415; N. as adv., *fiercely, savagely*, 399. cf. **ferus, saevus.**

tot, num. adj., indecl. [TA-], *so many; so many*, 198, 228, 328, etc.

totiēns (totiēs), num. adv. (**tot**) [TA-], *so often, so many times*, 366.

tōtus, -a, -um, adj., gen. -īus [TO-, *swell*], *swollen, increased; the whole, all*, 43, 54, 77, etc.

trabea, -ae, F. (**trabs**, *beam*) [TREP-, *twist*], *thing with beam-like stripe; robe of state, mantle* (usually white with scarlet stripes), 188, 612.

trahō, 3, trāxī, tractus [TRAG-], *drag; drag out, protract, delay, retard*, 315.

trāns, prep. w. acc., *across, beyond; through*, 65.

trān-scrībō (**transs-**), 3, -psī, -ptus, *write over; make over, give over, surrender, transfer*, 422.

trāns-fōrmō, 1, *change in shape; metamorphose, transform, change*, 416.

tremor, -ōris, M. [TREM-], *shaking; shudder, trembling*, 446.

tremulus, -a, -um, adj. [TREM-], *shaking; tremulous, quivering*, 395; *rippling*, 9.

trepidus, -a, -um, adj. [TREP-, *twist*], *turned, agitated, alarmed, frightened, terror-stricken*, 518, 638.

tribus, -ūs, F. (**trēs**, *three*) [Group TER], *third part* (*of the people*); *tribe*, 708.

tri-līx, -īcis, adj. [Group TER], *of three cords; triple-twilled, three-ply*, 639.

tri-plex, -icis, adj. [Group TER-; PLEC-], *folded thrice; threefold, triple*, 785.

trīstis, -e, adj., *trembling; sad, sorrowful, saddening, mournful*, 325, 545; *dire, dreadful, awful, baleful*, 408, 596, 617, 787.

tri-vius, -a, -um, adj. (**via**) [Group TER], *belonging to the place where three roads meet, of the cross-roads;* as noun, **Trivia**, -ae, F. (sc. **dea**), *Trivia, Diana*, 516, 774, 778.

Trōia, -ae, F. [Grk.], *Troy*, 121, 233, 244, etc.

Trōiānus, -a, -um, adj. (**Trōia**), *of*, or *belonging to, Troy; Trojan*, 144, 260, 318, etc.

Trōius, -a, -um, adj. (**Trōia**), *of*, or *belonging to, Troy; Trojan*, 221, 521.

Trōs, -ōis, M., *a Trojan*, 21.

tu, tuī, pers. pron., *thou, you*, 1, 41, 49, etc.

tuba, -ae, F., *trumpet*, 628. cf. **cornū**.

tueor, 2, tūtus [TV-], *look at; watch, watch over, guard*, 443.

tum, adv., *then, at the time*, 76, 92, 126, etc.

tumeō, 2, —, — [TV-], *swell; swell, be swollen, be violent* or *excited*, 810.

tumulus, -ī, M. [TV-, *swell*], *thing swelling up; heap of earth, mound*, 6.

turba, -ae, F. [TVR-], *violent motion; crowd, mass, throng*, 813. cf. **āgmen, manus, caterva**.

turbō, 1 (**turba**) [TVR-], *cause to move violently; throw into confusion, strike with terror, frighten*, 767. cf. **terreō**.

turbō, -inis, M. [TVR-], *that which moves violently* (*round*); *spinning-top, whip-top*, 378.

Turnus, -ī, M., *Turnus, king of the Rutuli,* 56, 344, 366, etc.

turri-ger, -era, -erum, adj. (**turris**) [GES-], *tower-bearing; turreted, turret-crowned,* 631.

turris, -is, F., *high building, tower,* 160.

tūtor, 1, intens. (**tueor**) [TV-], *make safe; watch, protect,* 469.

tūtus, -a, -um, adj. (P. of **tueor**) [TV-], *protected; protecting, safe,* 632.

tuus, -a, -um, poss. pron. (**tu**), *of thee, thy, your,* 3, 221, 365, etc.; as noun, M., *your own, your friends,* etc., etc., 365, 422.

tyrannus, -ī, M. [Grk.], *lord, monarch, sovereign, king,* 266, 342.

Tyrrhēnus, -a, -um, adj., *Tyrrhenian, Etrurian, Tuscan,* 43, 209, 242, etc.

Tyrrhīdae, -ārum, M., *sons of Tyrrhus,* 484.

Tyrrhus, -ī, M., *Tyrrhus, shepherd of king Latinus,* 485, 508, 532.

U

ūber, -eris, N., *udder; udder, teats, breast,* 484; *fertility, richness, bounty, abundance,* 262.

ubi or **ubī,** adv. (for **quobi**), *in which place; where,* 11, 131, 400, etc.; *when,* 323, 373, 471, etc.

ūdus, -a, -um, adj. (for **ūvidus**) [VG-, *wet*], *wet; wet, damp, moist, humid,* 354; *liquid,* 533.

Ūfēns, -entis, M., *Ufens, a Latin hero from Nersae,* 745, 802.

ūltimus, -a, -um, adj. (superl. of **ūlterior**), *farthest; most remote, earliest,* 49.

ultro, adv., *to the farthest side; of one's self, unasked, voluntarily,* 236.

(ululātus, -ūs), M. (**ululō**), only acc. and abl. [VL-, *howl*], *howling; shriek, cry,* 395.

ululō, 1 [VL-, *howl*], *utter fierce cries, howl,* 18.

umbō, -ōnis, M., *rounded elevation; knob, boss,* hence *shield,* 633.

umbra, -ae, F., *shade, shadow, gloom,* 619, 770. cf. **tenebrae.**

Umbrō, -ōnis, M., *Umbro,* 752.

umeō, 2, —, — [VG-, *wet*], *be wet; be moist, wet* or *damp,* 763.

umerus, -ī, M., *upper arm; shoulder,* 669, 815.

ūnā, adv. (adverbial abl. of **ūnus**) [Group UNUS], *in one and the same place; at the same time, together with* or *with (him),* 710.

ūn-animus, -a, -um, adj. [AN-; Group UNUS], *of one mind; of one mind, one in soul,* 335.

unda, -ae, F. [VD-, *spring, well*], *that which wets; wave, sea, water,* 230, 299, 436, etc.

unde, adv. (for **cunde**), *from which place; whence,* 778.

undi-que, adv. (**unde**), *whence-*

soever; on every side, everywhere, 405, 520, 551, 582.

undō, 1, —, — (unda) [VI-, *spring, well*], *rise in waves; bubble, boil, seethe*, 463.

ūnus, -a, -um, gen. -īus, num. adj. (old form **oenus**) [Group UNUS], *one; one, a single*, 346, 536.

urbs, urbis, F., *walled town; city*, 45, 104, 149, etc.

urgueō or **urgeō**, 2, ursī, — [VRG-, *press*] *press; press, impel, urge*, 241, 705; *press upon, hem in, confine*, 566.

ūrna, -ae, F. [VS-], *vessel for ashes; jar, urn*, 792.

ūrō, 3, ussī, ūstus (for **ūsō**) [VS-], *burn; burn*, 13.

ursus, -ī, M., *bear*, 17.

usquam, adv., *at any place; anywhere, at any place*, 311.

usque, adv., *all the way; as far as, even*, 289.

ut or **utī**, adv. and conj. (for **quotī** or **cutī**), *in what manner;* interrogative, *how*, 206, 814, 815, 816; *as*, 437, 528, 587; *as, when*, 72, 112, 509; *that, in order that, so that, to*, 481, 551.

uter-que, utraque, utrumque, gen. -īusque (for **quoterque**), pron., *both one and the other; each one, either*, 100, 223.

uterus, -ī, M., *belly, paunch*, 499.

utrim-que, adv., *from both sides; on both sides, on either hand*, 566.

V

vacuus, -a, -um, adj. [VAC-, *hollow*], *empty; unoccupied, vacant, empty*, 379.

vadōsus, -a, -um, adj. (**vadum**) [VA- (BA-), *go*], *full of shallows; shoal, shallow*, 728.

vadum, -ī, N. [VA- (BA-), *go*], *that through which one can go; shallow place, shallow, shoal*, 24; *water, sea*, 198, 242.

valeō, 2, -uī, -itūrus [VAL-, *strong*], *be strong; avail, succeed, be able, have power*, 305.

vallēs or **vallis**, -is, F. [VEL-, VAL-, *cover*], *place protected (by mountains)*; *valley, vale*, 565, 802.

vapor, -ōris, M., *steam, vapor*, 466.

varius, -a, -um, adj., *mottled, spotted; variegated, of varied plumage*, 32; *various*, 58, 90.

vāstus, -a, -um, adj. [VAC-, *hollow*], *hollow, empty; vast, immense, boundless, waste of*, 228; *yawning*, 302.

vātēs, -is, M. and F., *speaker, prophet; priestess*, 435, 442; *inspired singer, poet, bard*, 41, 68. cf. **sacerdōs**.

-ve, enclitic conj. (for **vīs**), *if you will; or, or if you wish*, 131; *or*, 215, 262, 334, etc.; **nē . . . ve**, 332, see **nēve**.

vēctis, -is, M. [VEH-], *that which*

carries, pole; lever, bar, bolt, 609.

vehō, 3, vēxī, vectus [VEH-], *bear; carry, bear, drive, waft,* 24, 124, 198, etc.; (pass.), *sail,* 65. cf. **ferō, dēferō.**

vel, conj. (old imper. of **volō**), *choose; or, or if you will,* 720, 808, 810.

Velīnus, -ī, M., *Veline lake, Velinus, a Sabine lake,* 517, 712.

vellus, -eris, N. [VEL-, *cover*], *covering thing; wool, pelt, fleece,* 95.

vēlō, 1 (**vēlum**), *cover; enwrap, cover, load,* 154; *veil,* 815.

vēlum, -ī, N. (for **vehelum**), *carrying thing; sail,* 7, 23.

vel-ut or **vel-utī,** adv., in comparison, *even as, just as, as,* 462, 586.

(vēnātus, -ūs), M. only dat. and abl. (**vēnor**), *hunting; hunting, chase,* 747.

venēnum, -ī, N., *poison; drug, poison,* 341, 354; *strong potion, magic drug, charm,* 190.

veneror, 1 [VAN-, VĒN-, *desire*], *reverence; pray, beseech, implore, supplicate,* 597.

veniō, 4, vēnī, ventus [VEN-], *come; draw near, approach, come,* 98, 470, 551, etc.; *pass, go, journey,* 218, 499.

vēnor, 1, *hunt; hunt, chase,* 493.

ventus, -ī, M., *blowing* or *breathing thing; wind,* 23, 27, 394, etc.

Venus, -eris, F., *loved one; Venus, goddess of love,* 321, 556.

(verber), -eris, N. (only gen. and abl. sing), *whip, lash, scourge,* 336, 378, 451.

verbum, -ī, N., *that spoken; word,* 237, 330.

vērō, adv., (**vērus**), *in truth; in truth, truly, indeed,* 78, 376, 519.

versō or **vorsō,** 1, freq. (**vertō**) [VERT-], *keep turning; upturn, subvert, embroil,* 336.

vertex (vortex), -icis, M. [VERT-], *turning thing; whirlpool, eddy,* 31, 567; *highest point, summit, peak, top,* 674; *head,* 784.

vertō or **vortō, 3,** -tī, -sus [VERT-], *turn; turn, overturn, bring low,* 101, 407; *turn, direct,* 112, 309; *turn, move,* 621; (pass.), *move, go,* 784; *turn, change, transform,* 190, 328, 777; *turn up, cultivate, till, furrow,* 539, 725.

verū, -ūs, N., *spit; dart, javelin,* 665.

vērum, -ī, N. (**vērus,** *true*), *that which is true; reality, fact, truth,* 273, 440, 452.

vērum, adv. (**vērus,** *true*), *but in truth, but yet, but,* 591.

vester, -tra, -trum, poss. adj., *of,* or *belonging to, you; of you, your, yours,* 214, 231, 239.

vestibulum, -ī, N. [VAS-, *cover*], *enclosed space before a house; court, vestibule, entrance-hall,* 181.

vestīgium, -ī, N. (**vestīgō**), *tracking out; footprint, track, print, sole,* 689.

vestīgō, 1, —, —, *go much; search, inquire, find out*, 132.

vestis, -is, F. [VAS-, *cover*], *covering (for the body); clothing, attire, garb, robe, robes*, 167, 248, 349.

vetus, -eris, adj. [VET-, *year, old*], *that has existed for a long time; old, early*, 177; *ancient, of ancient stock*, 204, 254, 795.

via, -ae, F. (for **vehia**), *way; road, path, course, way*, 199, 215, 297. cf. **iter**.

vicissim, adv. (**vicis**, *change*) [VIC-, *yield, change*], *on the other hand; again, in reply, in turn*, 435.

victor, -ōris, M. [VIC-], *he who conquers;* in apposition, *victorious, conquering*, 656, 661.

victrīx, -icis, F. (**victor**) [VIC-], *she who conquers; conqueress, victress*, 544.

videō, 2, vīdī, vīsus [VID-], *perceive; see, behold, perceive*, 78, 89, etc.; (pass.), *appear, seem*, 73, 406.

vinclum, -ī, N., see **vinculum**.

vincō, 3, vīcī, victus [VIC-], *conquer; get the better of, master, outdo, defeat, overcome*, 310, 440, 452.

vinculum or **vinclum**, -ī, N. (**vinciō**, *bind*) [VI-, VIC-, *twine*], *binding thing; band, bond*, pl., *fetters, chains*, 16, 203.

vīnum, -ī, N., *wine; wine-cups*, 134, 147.

violō, 1, *treat with violence; violate, profane*, 114.

vīpereus, -a, -um, adj. (**vīpera**, from **vīvus**) [VĪV-, *live;* PAR-, *breed*], *of*, or *pertaining to, a viper (that which brings forth living young); poisonous, serpent-*, 351, 753.

vir, virī, M. [Group VIR], *male person; man, husband*, 53, 69, 268, etc.; *hero*, 155, 168, 535, etc.

Virbius, -ī, M., *Virbius, surname of Hyppolytus*, 762, 777.

virga, -ae, F. [VERG-], *slender green branch; staff, rod, wand*, 190.

virgeus, -a, -um, adj. (**virga**) [VERG-], *of*, or *pertaining to, branches; of twigs, of brushwood*, 463.

virgō, -inis, F. [VERG-], *young girl, virgin, maiden, girl*, 72, 318, 331, etc.

virgulta, -ōrum, N. (**virgula**, dim. of **virga**) [VERG-], *that furnished with twigs; thicket, forest*, 677.

viridis, -e, adj. [VIR-, *green*], *green; green, fresh, blooming*, 800.

viridor, 1, — (**viridis**) [VIR-, *green*], *be made green; grow green, become green*, 495.

virīlis, -e, adj. (**vir**) [Group VIR], *of*, or *belonging to, a man; masculine, male*, 50.

virtūs, -tūtis, F. (**vir**) [Group VIR], *manhood; courage, valor, prowess*, 257.

vīs (gen. vīs, late), F., *strength, might, power*, 258, 301, 432.

vīscera, -um, N., *inner part of the body; heart, vitals*, 374.

vīta, -ae, F. [VĪV-, *live*], *that which is lived; life, vital breath*, 534, 771.

vīti-sator, -ōris, M. (**vītis**, *vine*) [SA-], *sower of vines; wine-grower, planter of vines*, 179.

vitreus, -a, -um, adj. (**vitrum**, *glass*) [VID-], *of*, or *pertaining to, glass; glassy, transparent, crystal*, 759.

vitta, -ae, F. [VI-, *twine*], *binding thing; band, fillet*, 237, 352, 403, 418.

vīvō, 3, vīxī, — [VĪV-, *live*], *be alive; live, subsist*, 749.

vix, adv. [VIC-], *with effort; hardly, scarcely, barely*, 646.

vōci-ferō, 1, —, -ātus [VOC-; 1 FER-], *lift up the voice; cry aloud, shout, proclaim*, 390.

vocō, 1 [VOC-], *speak; call, call upon, invoke*, 133, 471, 614; *call, call for, summon*, 168, 193, 246, etc.; *name, call, call by name of*, 264.

Volcānus (**Vulc-**), -ī, M., *fire-brand; Vulcan, the fire-god*, 679; *fire, fire-brands*, 77.

volitō, 1, freq. (**volō**) [VOL-], *fly to and fro; fly around, flutter, flit about*, 89; *fly*, 104, 378.

volnus (**vul-**), -eris, N. [VOL-, *tear, pluck*], *wound, hurt, injury, wound*, 182, 533, 757.

volō, velle, voluī, — [VOL-, *wish*], *choose; desire, consent, wish, will*, 216, 238, 340, 558.

volō, 1, -āvī, -ātūrus [1 VOL-], *fly, flit*, 34; *fly about, fly abroad*, 392; *fly off*, 466; *fly, skim along*, 808.

Volscus, -a, -um, adj., *of*, or *belonging to, the Volsci; Volscian*, 803.

Volturnus (**Vul-**), -ī, M., *Volturnus, a river of Campania*, 729.

voltus (**vult-**), -ūs, M. [VOL-, *wish*], *expressing one's wish* (*by one's looks*); *countenance, face, features, looks*, 20, 265, 416. cf. **faciēs**.

volūbilis, -e, adj. [2 VOL-], *that is turned; turning, rolling, whirling*, 382.

volucer, -cris, -cre, adj. [1 VOL-], *formed for flying, winged*; as noun, F. (sc. **avis**), *bird, flying creature*, 33, 705. cf. **avis**.

voluntās, -ātis, F. [VOL-, *wish*], *wishing; will, favor, consent*, 548.

volvō, 3, -vī, -ūtus [2 VOL-], *roll; turn about, roll*, 251, 718; *turn over, revolve, ponder*, 254; pass., *turn one's self, coil, curl*, 350.

vomer, -eris, M., *ploughshare, share*, 635, 798.

vorāgō, -inis, F. (**vorō**, *swallow whole*), *that which swallows up; abyss, gulf, chasm*, 569.

vōtum, -ī, N. (P. of **voveō**, *vow*), *that vowed; prayer, vow*, 471, 597. cf. **precēs**.

vōx, vōcis, F. [VOC-], *that which calls out; voice, cry, call*, 90, 95, 519, 534; *sound, blast*, 514; *speech, words*, 117, 212, 420, etc.

vul-, see **vol-**.

APPENDIX

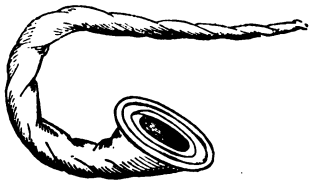
TO THE VOCABULARY CONTAINING

ILLUSTRATIONS

ANCILE.

BIGA.

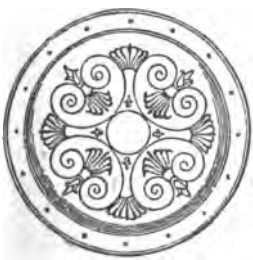
BUCINA.



BUCINA.

CALATHUS.

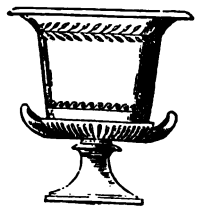
CINCTUS GABINIUS.



CLIPEUS.

CLIPEĀTUS.

COLUS.



CRATERA.

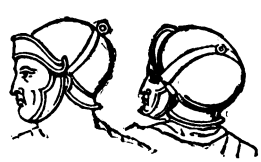
CURRUS.

FASCIS.

FALX.

FASCIS.

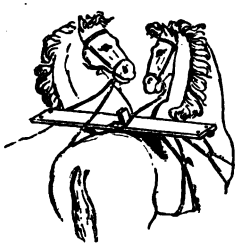
GALEA.



GALEA.

GALEA.

GALERUS.

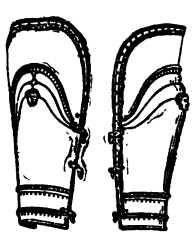


IUGUM.

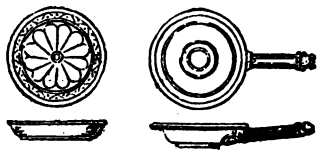
LITUUS.

LITUUS.

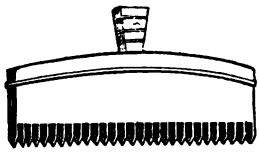
MONILE.



OCREAE.

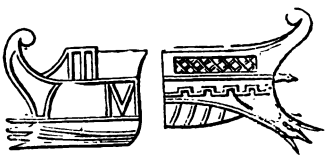


PATERA.

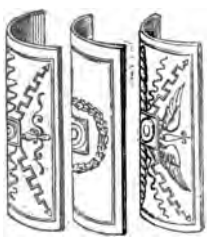


PECTEN.

PHARETRA.



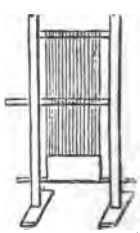
ROSTRUM.



SCUTUM.

TAENIA.

TAENIA.



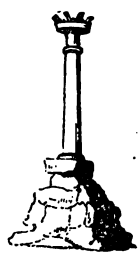
TELA.

THORAX LORICA.

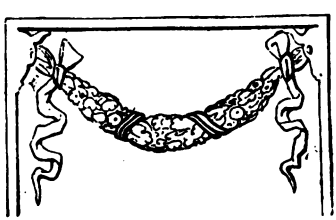
THORAX LORICA.

TIARA.

TIARA.



TUMULUS.



VITTA.

VITTA.

ADVERTISEMENTS.

The Beginner's Latin Book.

Complete with Grammar, Exercises, Selections for Translating, and Vocabulary.

By WILLIAM C. COLLAR, A.M., Head Master Roxbury Latin School, and M. GRANT DANIELL, A.M., Principal Chauncy-Hall School, Boston. 12mo. Cloth. xii + 283 pages. Mailing price, $1.10; for introduction, $1.00.

NOW that the Beginner's Latin Book has been before the public nearly six years, the publishers are able to say without hesitation that it has been far more successful than any other introductory Latin book ever published in this country. This remarkable result is due to a combination of excellences so skilfully blended that effects are more patent than causes. While the book may be used as an introduction to Cæsar, it is more than this, — it is an introduction to Latin as a language. It prepares the student not only to begin the study of Cæsar, but, with proper guidance, to make remarkably *rapid and satisfactory progress* in reading and understanding Latin. The skill of the authors as teachers has enabled them to secure these larger results without deviation from the main line or increase of difficulties. The fundamental idea was to combine the utmost practice with the minimum of theory, on the principle that a thorough acquisition of the elements of Latin by the young learner must be more a process than a science, more the work of observation, comparison, and imitation than the mechanical following of rules or the exercise of analysis and conscious inductive reasoning. There are therefore abundant and varied exercises on the forms and more important constructions of the language. The skilful choice of words has made it possible to provide exercises that are in themselves interesting. The *colloquia* (simple Latin dialogues), the extracts for translation, introduced as early as possible, and the mode of treatment throughout are made to impart attractiveness, freshness, and variety, though there is no sacrifice of rigorous scientific method. Even if the time allowed for Latin the first year is quite limited, teachers may still be able to carry classes through the book by omitting certain detachable portions of the course. Provision has been made for the practical use of Latin in oral teaching.

Note the testimony of those who have used it.

Andrew F. West, *Prof. of Latin, Princeton College:* It is decidedly the best beginner's book with which I am acquainted.

H. A. Rennert, *Instr. in Ancient Lang., University of Pennsylvania:* I have never seen a book that made the beginning of Latin so interesting, nor one in which every fact of the language is so well explained.

A. C. Perkins, *Prin. Adelphi Academy, Brooklyn:* For the second year we are using it with increasing satisfaction. The hand of a wise and skilful teacher is manifest on every page.

M. S. Bartlett, *High School, Haverhill, Mass.:* I am using it with a large class, and find it altogether the most satisfactory book that I know of for beginners in the study of Latin.

John H. Peck, *Prin. New Britain High School, New Britain, Conn.:* I am free to say that I am perfectly satisfied with it; at least, I have never used a beginner's Latin book that I liked nearly so well.

C. T. Bonney, Jr., *Teacher of Latin, High School, New Bedford, Mass.:* We have used it for two years, and consider it by far the best book we have tried yet.

E. C. Adams, *Prin. High School, Newburyport, Mass.:* The longer I use the book, the more it pleases me.

G. W. Manley, *Prof. of Latin, Wake Forest College:* It impresses me as the best thing in the market for first-year students in Latin.

S. E. Thompson, *Prof. of Latin, Baylor University, Texas:* The enthusiasm with which our beginners have been inspired this year leads me to say that instead of being a dead language, Latin is now one of the livest languages taught in our course.

Latine Reddenda.

The English-Latin Exercises from *The Beginner's Latin Book.*
With Glossarium Grammaticum. 12mo. 41 pages. Paper. Price by mail and for introduction, 20 cents.
With Glossarium Grammaticum and English-Latin Vocabulary. 12mo. 58 pages. Cloth. Mailing price, 33 cents; for introduction, 30 cents.

The Gate to Cæsar.

By WILLIAM C. COLLAR, A.M., Head Master of the Roxbury Latin School, Boston. With map, and head of Cæsar. Square 16mo. Cloth. xii + 141 pages. Mailing price, 45 cents; for introduction, 40 cents.

THE object of this little book is to save time and labor by distributing difficulties. The text of the second book of *Cæsar's Gallic War* is simplified, chiefly by omissions; but after the simplified text is given the full text, which may be studied in immediate succession, or be deferred till the learner's wings are grown. Synonymous Latin words are given at the foot of the page, explanatory notes follow the text, and on each chapter of the simplified text, a brief exercise is given for translation into Latin. The etymological vocabulary has been proved of great interest and value.

John Tetlow, *Head Master Girls' High and Latin Schools, Boston:* It is so necessary and so clever a piece of work that it seems a wonder it was not done long ago.

Allen & Greenough's New Cæsar.

Seven Books. Illustrated. With Six double-page colored maps.

Edited by W. F. ALLEN, late Prof. in University of Wisconsin, J. H. ALLEN, of Cambridge, and H. P. JUDSON, Professor of History, University of Minnesota, with a special Vocabulary by Prof. J. B. GREENOUGH, of Harvard College. 12mo. xxvi + 543 pages, red edges, bound in half-morocco. Mailing Price, $1.35; for introduction, $1.25.

ATTENTION is invited to these features, which, with other merits, have gained this edition an extraordinary success: —

1. The judicious **notes,** — their full grammatical references, crisp, idiomatic renderings, scholarly interpretations of difficult passages, clear treatment of indirect discourse, the helpful maps, diagrams, and pictures; in particular, the military notes, throwing light on the text, and giving life and reality to the narrative.

2. The **vocabulary,** — convenient, comprehensive, and scholarly, combining the benefits of the full lexicon with the advantages of the special vocabulary, and every way superior to the ordinary vocabulary.

3. The mechanical features of the volume, its clear type, convenient size and shape, superior paper, and attractive binding.

4. In general, **this edition represents the combined work of several specialists in different departments,** and so ought to excel an edition edited by any single scholar.

The Notes on the second book have just been rewritten to adapt them for those who begin Cæsar with this book. Full grammatical references have been given.

Tracy Peck, *Prof. of Latin, Yale College:* With quite unusual satisfaction I have noticed the beautiful paper and type; the carefully edited text; the truly helpful notes, which neither tend to deaden enthusiasm with superfluous grammar, nor blink real difficulties; the very valuable illustrations and remarks on the Roman military art; and the scholarly and stimulating vocabulary.

John Tetlow, *Prin. of Girls' High and Latin Schools, Boston:* The clear type, judicious annotation, copious pictorial illustration, full explanation of terms and usages belonging to the military art, and excellent vocabulary, combine to make this edition easily first among the school editions of Cæsar.

G. W. Shurtleff, *Prof. of Latin, Oberlin (Ohio) College:* I do not hesitate to pronounce it the best edition I have ever seen.

J. L. Lampson, *Teacher of Latin, State Normal College, Nashville, Tenn.:* It is the best Cæsar published.

Allen & Greenough's New Cicero.

Thirteen Orations. Illustrated.

Edited by W. F. ALLEN, late Prof. in University of Wisconsin, J. H. ALLEN, of Cambridge, and Prof. J. B. GREENOUGH, of Harvard University. With a special Vocabulary by Professor Greenough. 12mo. Half-morocco. xix + 670 pages. Mailing price, $1.40; for introduction, $1.25.

THIS edition includes **thirteen orations** arranged chronologically, and covering the entire public life of Cicero. The introductions connect the orations, and, with them, supply a complete historical study of this most interesting and eventful period. The Life of Cicero, List of his Writings, and Chronological Table will be found of great value. The **orations** are: Defence of Roscius, Impeachment of Verres (*The Plunder of Syracuse and Crucifixion of a Roman Citizen*), The Manilian Law, the four orations against Catiline, For Archias, For Sestius, For Milo, The Pardon of Marcellus, For Ligarius, and the Fourteenth Philippic.

The **notes** have been thoroughly rewritten in the light of the most recent investigations and the best experience of the classroom. Topics of special importance, as, for instance, the Antiquities, are given full treatment in brief essays or excursuses, printed in small type. References are given to the grammars of Allen & Greenough, Gildersleeve, and Harkness.

A. E. Chase, *Prin. of High School, Portland, Me.:* I am full better pleased with it than with the others of the series, although I thought those the best of the kind.

F. E. Rockwood, *Prof. Latin, Bucknell University, Pa.:* The work of editing seems to have been done with the utmost care. The result is a *model text-book.*

O. D. Robinson, *Prin. of High School, Albany, N.Y.:* I find it a worthy companion, in every way, of its two predecessors, the Virgil and the Cæsar. I can say no more than this in its praise, for I have already spoken sincerely, in almost unqualified terms, of these two books.

John L. Lampson, *Prof. of Latin, State Normal College, Nashville, Tenn.:* The text, in appearance and authority, is the best; the notes, ample, judicious, modern; the vocabulary is the best school-book vocabulary published.

L. B. Wharton, *Prof. Latin, College of William and Mary:* It is the best school edition of Cicero's Orations that I have ever seen. The vocabulary is admirable.

Allen & Greenough's Cicero. *The Old Edition.*

Eight Orations and Notes, with Vocabulary. Mailing price, $1.25; for introduction, $1.12.

Allen & Greenough's New Ovid.

Revised edition. Edited by HAROLD N. FOWLER, Professor of Latin in the University of Texas; with a special vocabulary by JAMES B. GREENOUGH, of Harvard University. 12mo. Half leather. Illustrated.
I. **With vocabulary**, by mail, $1.65; for introduction, $1.50.
II. **Without vocabulary**, by mail, $1.25; for introduction, $1.12.

THE selections were chosen with a view to making the study of Latin interesting. Most of them are from the *Metamorphoses*, of which about one-third has been taken. By help of the argument, which is given in full, the editor has endeavored to put before the reader something like a complete picture of the Greek mythology, at least of those narratives which have held their permanent place in the modern mind and have entered more or less into every modern literature.

Professor Greenough's vocabulary, similar in style and character to his Cæsar, Cicero, and Virgil vocabularies, adds greatly to the value of the edition, and the illustrations will be found truly illustrative.

William A. Packard, *Prof. of Latin, Princeton College:* The abundant illustrations of mythology, now introduced, so specially appropriate and indeed necessary to the student's best appreciation of these poems, make this book peculiarly attractive and useful.

Mary S. Anthony, *Teacher of Latin and Greek, Bradford Academy, Mass.:* I find that it is admirably arranged for a comprehensive study of the Metamorphoses. I like, in fact, the entire Allen and Greenough series, and have introduced them into my work here in the Academy.

Allen and Greenough's Latin Composition.

An Elementary Guide to Writing in Latin. Part I., Constructions of Syntax; Part II., Exercises in Translation. 12mo. Cloth. 194 pages. Mailing price, $1.25; introduction, $1.12.

THE special feature of the Composition is, that its instructions are given throughout *from the English point of view.*

Allen & Greenough's Sallust.

The Conspiracy of Catiline as related by Sallust. With Introduction and Notes explanatory and historical. 12mo. Cloth. 96 pages. Mailing price, 65 cents; for introduction, 60 cents.

Allen & Greenough's De Senectute.

Cicero's Dialogue on Old Age. With Introduction (on the adoption in Rome of the Greek philosophy) and Notes. 12mo. Cloth. 67 pages. Mailing price, 55 cents; for introduction, 50 cents.

Greenough's Virgil.

Fully annotated, for School and College Use, by J. B. GREENOUGH, of Harvard University. Supplied in the following editions: —

	Mail. Price.	Intro. Price.
Bucolics, and Six Books of Æneid, with Vocab. . . .	$1.75	$1.60
Bucolics, and Six Books of Æneid, without Vocab. . .	1.25	1.12
Bucolics, Georgics, and the Æneid complete, with Notes,	1.75	1.60
Georgics, and last Six Books of Æneid, with Notes . .	1.25	1.12
Vocabulary to Virgil's Complete Works	1.10	1.00
Complete Text of Virgil	.85	.75

CONTAINING Life of the Poet, Introductions, a Synopsis preceding each Book, and an Index of Plants. Also full illustrations from ancient objects of art.

The text follows Ribbeck in the main, variations being noted in the margin; and the references are to Allen & Greenough's, Gildersleeve's, and Harkness's Latin Grammars.

Tracy Peck, *Prof. of Latin, Yale College:* The Vocabulary, both in plan and execution, is superior to any schoolbook vocabulary known to me.

E. P. Crowell, *Prof. of Latin, Amherst College:* In all respects a very scholarly and excellent edition.

Jno. K. Lord, *Prof. of Latin, Dartmouth College:* The best school edition of the works of Virgil with which I am acquainted.

F. E. Lord, *Prof. of Latin, Wellesley College:* There is an admirable richness and appropriateness to the notes.

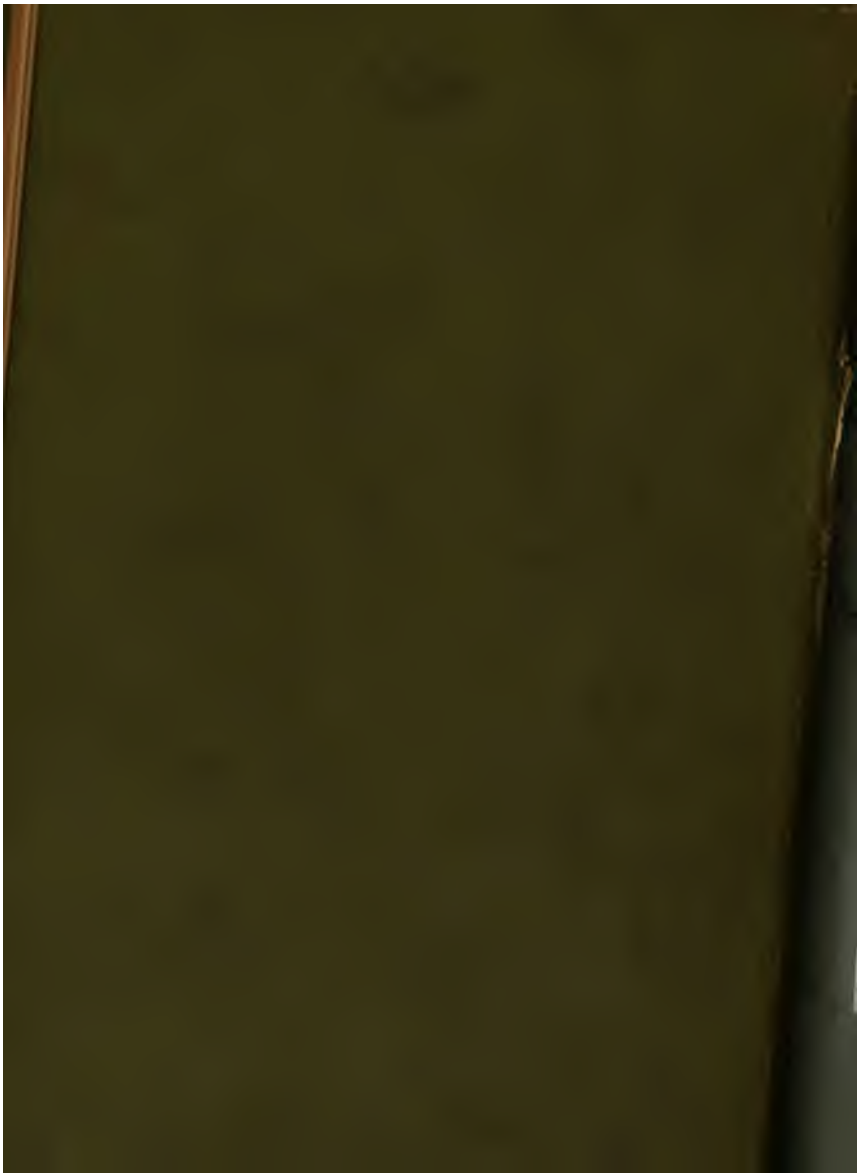
Practical Latin Composition.

By WILLIAM C. COLLAR, A.M., Head Master of the Roxbury Latin School, Boston; Author of *The Beginner's Latin Book* and *Collar's Eysenbach.* 12mo. Cloth. x + 268 pages. Mailing Price, $1.10; Introduction, $1.00.

THE book consists of two classes of exercises, all based on selections from the Latin authors usually read in schools.

The first exercise of each group contains easy sentences to be turned into Latin orally. The second consists of a short passage of continuous English to be written out in Latin, based on the same Latin text as the preceding. Notes and occasional grammatical references accompany the exercises, and a carefully prepared vocabulary is given at the end.

Charles D. Seely, *Teacher of Latin, State Normal School, Brockport, N.Y.:* It has been in use in my classes for more than a year, with most satisfactory results. The old method now seems so stupid that we wonder why we ever used it.

MAY 8 1929

uld be returne
before the last date
day is incurred
the specified